SDN for Large Scale IoT Networks

 $\label{lem:subh} Subhrendu \ Chattopadhyay$

SDN for Large Scale IoT Networks

Thesis submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

by Subhrendu Chattopadhyay

under the supervision of

Prof. Sukumar Nandi

Department of Computer Science and Engineering

INDIAN INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY GUWAHATI GUWAHATI - 781039, INDIA March 30, 2021

वितर्कविचारानन्दास्मितानुगमात सम्प्रज्ञातः ।

"The absolute knowledge can be attained after thinking, reasoning and assimilation"

Dedicated to All my teachers

Who taught me to assimilate the information to convert it into knowledge.

Declaration

I declare that

- 1. The work contained in this thesis is original and has been done by myself under the general supervision of my supervisor.
- 2. The work has not been submitted to any other Institute for any degree or diploma.
- 3. Whenever I have used materials (data, theoretical analysis, results) from other sources, I have given due credit to them by citing them in the text of the thesis and giving their details in the references.
- 4. Whenever I have quoted written materials from other sources, I have put them under quotation marks and given due credit to the sources by citing them and giving required details in the references.

Subhrendu nattopodlyay

Date: March 30, 2021 Research Scholar

Place: IIT Guwahati Subhrendu Chattopadhyay Department of Computer Science and Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology Guwahati, Guwahati, INDIA 781039

Certificate

This is to certify that the work contained in this thesis entitled "SDN for Large Scale IoT Networks" is a bonafide work of Subhrendu Chattopadhyay(Roll No. 146101002), carried out in the Department of Computer Science and Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology Guwahati under my supervision and is worthy of consideration for the award of the degree of Doctor of Philosophy of the Institute.

The results contained in this thesis have not been submitted in part or full to any other university or institute for the award of any degree or diploma.

Date: March 30, 2021

Place: IIT Guwahati **Prof. Sukumar Nandi** Date: March 30, 2021 Thesis Supervisor Department of Computer Science and Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology Guwahati, Guwahati, INDIA 781039

Acknowledgements

This thesis would not have been complete without the support of my thesis supervisor Prof. Sukumar Nandi and my mentor Dr. Sandip Chakraborty. Both of them have provided their support, knowledge and guidance to help me in my research. I have been working with both of them from my early days of M.Tech. I am truly grateful to them for putting me back in track during the trying times of my PhD. I have also learned many things about life while having a discussion with them. Their constant support and positive criticism have influenced my attitude, nature and personality in many ways.

I am very thankful to my doctoral committee members Prof. Diganta Goswami, Prof. Ratnajit Bhattacharya and Dr. Tamarapalli Venkatesh for understanding my works and providing valuable comments to improve the work. I extend my gratitude to the thesis reviewers, Dr . Antony Franklin from Indian Institute of Technology Hyderabad and Prof. Ashutosh Dutta from John Hopkins Whiting School of Engineering . I express my sincere thanks to former Head of the Department Prof. S.B. Nair and Prof. S.V. Rao and current Head of the Department Prof. Jatindra Deka for providing a nice research environment in the Department of Computer Science and Engineering, IITG and support my research work in many ways. During my early stages of research I enjoyed discussion with Dr. Sushanta Karmakar and Dr. Arnab Sarkar who helped and motivated me in a lot of ways. I am forever grateful for their support and time.

I am also very grateful to Tata Consultancy Services India Private Limited for awarding me the research fellowship that gave me extremely good opportunities to broaden my research activities and interact with eminent researchers in the world, both from the industry as well from the academia. I thank Mr. Sachin Parkhi, Program Manager of TCS Research Scholar Program, for extending their helps and supports in technical and official activities.

I had the privilege to collaborate with Dr. Sushanta Karmakar, Dr. Samar Shailendra, Prof. Soumya Kanti Ghosh and Dr. Abhinandan S Prasad whose interest and knowledge has enriched me a lot. I also enjoyed working with Dr. Niladri Sett, Mr. Soumyajit Chatterjee and Mr. Shubabrata Nath. I express my sincere gratitude towards Mr. Debasish Naskar for designing the logos and cover page of this thesis.

I would also like to express my hearty gratitude to Prof. Gautam Barua and Prof. Gautam Biswas the past Directors of the institute, Prof. T. G. Sitharam the present Director of the institute, all the Deans and other officials of IIT Guwahati, whose collective efforts have made this institute a place for world-class studies and research. I am thankful to all the faculties and the staffs of the Department of Computer science and Engineering for extending their cooperation in terms of technical and official supports. I thank the research scholars, M. Tech and the B. Tech students of this institute, with whom I have closely worked. I am sorry for not to mention all of their names, however, I have learned a lot from them during the course of our discussions.

I am forever thankful to Rahul, Soumadip, Akash, Mandar and Ujjal for the countless coffee sessions and round of discussions on various topics of interests which I will be missing in my upcoming days. My sincere thanks to my lab-mates Pranav, Madhurima, Pradeep, Debanjan, Kangan and Sikha for providing me a healthy work environment and helping me out during my needs. I am thankful to Bennith and Suraj who helped me to develop experimentation frameworks.

Last, but not least, I probably would not have done a PhD were it not for my parents. From the childhood they have encouraged me to raise questions and indulged my curiosities. Many of the things I appreciate in research can be traced back to an idealized version of what my parents said while I was growing up. While, I often disagree with them on issues, everything I do is influenced by them. My wife *Piyali* also helped me in writing and proof reading this thesis. Her constant support has helped me a lot in writing this thesis.

Finally, there are several collaborators and anonymous reviewers who are not listed out explicitly, but who had an impact on my experience in grad school: people who enabled me to solve new problems, find new topics, and just meet new people. This acknowledgement was getting too long to list everyone, but know that all of you made a huge difference.

Subhrendu podlyay

Date: March 30, 2021 Research Scholar

Place: IIT Guwahati Subhrendu Chattopadhyay Department of Computer Science and Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology Guwahati, Guwahati, INDIA 781039

Abstract

Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-0) is one of the rapidly growing network technologies which has the potential to serve millions of devices. Such a large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-0) requires network management to efficiently serve the end-user applications. The modern network management systems are expected to identify the time varying traffic pattern and take suitable actions to ensure fine grained network management. Taking these dynamic decisions require programmability in the network, where the programmable network management system can be used to deploy evolutionary protocols rapidly based on the objective. However, traditional Internet architecture suffers from lack of flexibility due to absence of programmability. Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) has emerged to provide a flexible architecture for network control and management. Additionally [SDN](#page-24-1) provides opportunities to cater ever increasing bandwidth demand by fine tuning the network resources. The objective of this thesis is to design a distributed scalable [SDN](#page-24-1) orchestration framework which is suitable for handling the dynamic nature of [LSiN.](#page-24-0) In this thesis we explore the performance improvement of [IoT](#page-23-0) applications by utilizing [SDN.](#page-24-1) Subsequently we explore various deployment and architectural design related issues of [SDN.](#page-24-1)

Modern [IoT](#page-23-0) and hand-held devices are equipped with multiple interfaces. To leverage the bandwidth capacity of multiple interfaces several multi-path transport layer protocols exist which provide bandwidth aggregation. The first contribution in this thesis enhances the performance of [IoT](#page-23-0) applications by proposing [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane application SDN-MPTCP for Multipath TCP [\(MPTCP\)](#page-23-1), where [MPTCP](#page-23-1) is one of the popular multipath transport protocols. In this work we find that the performance of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) has a strong correlation with the selected paths, and [SDN](#page-24-1) can assist in path selection of [MPTCP.](#page-23-1) During the performance improvement by employing [SDN](#page-24-1) we understood that the deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) over an existing [LSiN](#page-24-0) increases the capital expenditure [\(capex\)](#page-24-2) of the system. Moreover, the centralized nature of the [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane becomes a single point of failure for the network operation. Therefore, in this next work we investigate the [SDN](#page-24-1) deployment challenges for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) As mentioned earlier, [SDN](#page-24-1) requires deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) supported hardwares. In this work, we utilized Network Function Virtualization [\(NFV\)](#page-23-2) for development of FLIPPER. FLIPPER enables deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) like network management over existing Commercial off-the-shelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-3) devices of [LSiN](#page-24-0) by converting them into Policy decision and enforcement points [\(PDEPs](#page-24-3)). FLIPPER provides a scalable, flexible, fail-safe and distributed "self-stabilized" architecture. In the next contribution we use FLIPPER to design Aloe orchestration framework which utilizes the in-network or In-network processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-4) platforms of [LSiN](#page-24-0) to achieve "servicification" of [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane. Aloe promises "plug-and-play" and "zero touch deployment" along with light-weight, fault-tolerant and auto-scalable network management platform for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Through exhaustive experimentation over an in-house test bed and Amazon web service [\(AWS\)](#page-23-4) platform we find that Aloe can significantly improve performance of various [IoT](#page-23-0) applications. During this study

we also observed that various end-user applications targeted for [LSiN](#page-24-0) require Virtual Network Function [\(VNF\)](#page-24-5) based Service Function Chaining [\(SFC\)](#page-24-6) depending on the network service access policy. However, dynamic deployment of [VNFs](#page-24-5) and traffic steering through those [VNFs](#page-24-5) to preserve the [SFC](#page-24-6) ordering is difficult in a [LSiN](#page-24-0) which spans across multiple administrative domains. In the next contribution we propose Amalgam which incorporates [SFC](#page-24-6) management with Aloe to ensure scalability and dynamic [SFC.](#page-24-6) Based on the NP-hard nature of [VNF](#page-24-5) placement problem, Amalgam also proposes a greedy heuristic for [VNF](#page-24-5) placement which ensures fast flow initialization and provides performance improvement for short-duration flows. As a whole, this thesis provides auto-scalable and fault-tolerant distributed architecture and orchestration framework for [LSiN](#page-24-0) network management to provide fine-grained network control. We have compared the proposed solutions with the state-of-the-art works. Based on the experimental results we found that the proposed solutions can provide significant performance improvement for short duration flows while incurring lower resource consumption of the system.

Contents

Γ [Index](#page-191-0) Γ 167

List of Figures

List of Tables

List of Algorithms

List of Abbreviations

xxiii Political and the contract of the contra

Chapter 1 Introduction

Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-0) refers to an interconnecting infrastructure to integrate everyday used embedded computing devices. Recently [IoT](#page-23-0) is being used for improving the quality of life [\[1\]](#page-159-0). In an [IoT,](#page-23-0) the number of end-users in a single network can reach up to a million [\[2\]](#page-159-1) very easily. Due to this, the global Machine to Machine [\(M2M\)](#page-23-6) traffic is estimated to reach 51% [\[3\]](#page-159-2) of the total traffic demand in 2023. Therefore, [IoT](#page-23-0) is estimated to grow as a major technology in the near future. In this thesis, we focus on large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-0) . Like [IoT,](#page-23-0) [LSiN](#page-24-0) also spans from backbone network to edge devices. We identify [LSiN](#page-24-0) as a Wide area network [\(WAN\)](#page-24-8) which is a subset of [IoT.](#page-23-0) We make the following key assumptions to segregate [LSiN](#page-24-0) from [IoT](#page-23-0) in this thesis.

- The [LSiN](#page-24-0) contains millions of heterogeneous resource constraint Commercial off-theshelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-3) devices. Each device can have multiple interfaces. The traffic generated by the [LSiN](#page-24-0) devices is mainly short-flows [\[4\]](#page-159-3).
- Since it is difficult to deploy such a vast network while maintaining single administrative domains, [LSiN](#page-24-0) spans across multiple administrative domains.
- By looking at the momentum of virtualization technologies used presently [\[5\]](#page-159-4), we firmly believe that virtualization can be an inherent technology used in the future [LSiN.](#page-24-0)

Since the user generated network traffic pattern is time variant in nature, to optimize the potential of the costly physical resources, the network behaviour requires periodic customization of the device configurations. To ease the customization, network management systems exist in the literature [\[6,](#page-159-5) [7\]](#page-159-6). However, most of the modern networks like [LSiN](#page-24-0) require evolutionary protocols and internet architectures to cater the diversified user needs. For example, many enterprise systems utilize private cloud, public cloud or a mix of both to reduce the cost of operations based on the traffic demand to reduce the cost of operation. To ensure the smooth dynamic transition between these architectures the network administrator requires a evolutionary design. Managing such a system with traditional network management approaches result in complicated configuration and, minor inconsistency in configuration that results in a significance drop in performance. Additionally overhead of a new protocol deployment requires significant development and testing time due to the complicated configurations. These issues can be avoided easily by implementing programmable network. Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) [\[8,](#page-160-0) [9,](#page-160-1) [10,](#page-160-2) [11\]](#page-160-3) can realize evolutionary network management by implementing programmable network which can ensure easy and rapid deployment of new protocols or network architectures.

[SDN](#page-24-1) plays a significant role in handling dynamic demands of network management [\[12\]](#page-160-4) where traditional approaches generally struggle. [SDN](#page-24-1) has been developed to ensure dynamic management of network and it relies on "*control plane*" and "*data plane*" separation where control plane responsibilities are assigned to dedicated devices called "controller". [SDN](#page-24-1) controllers maintain a logically centralized view of the network and provide programmability through standard Application Programming Interfacess [\(APIs](#page-23-7)). Therefore, [SDN](#page-24-1) has the potential to assist system administrators in defining and enforcing dynamic network-wide policies.

However, available [SDN](#page-24-1) oriented solutions for existing "backbone networks" like "enterprise network" [\[13,](#page-160-5) [14,](#page-160-6) [15\]](#page-160-7), Internet Service Provider Network [\(ISPN\)](#page-23-8) and Data Center Networks [\(DCN\)](#page-23-9) [\[16,](#page-160-8) [17,](#page-161-0) [18\]](#page-161-1) does not suit well in case of [LSiN.](#page-24-0) The salient differences between existing backbone networks and [LSiN](#page-24-0) are as follows.

- 1. Unlike existing backbone networks, [LSiN](#page-24-0) does not use costly hardware. Therefore, performance improvement of traffic generated in [LSiN](#page-24-0) is difficult. [LSiN](#page-24-0) can be extended to mobile devices also. For example, [IoT](#page-23-0) applications can use the idle resources of mobile devices. In such cases, [LSiN](#page-24-0) provides performance improvement by aggregating resources from multiple such devices that require fine-grained network control over a highly distributed platform.
- 2. [LSiN](#page-24-0) requires higher degree of scalability than [DCN](#page-23-9) or [ISPN.](#page-23-8) On the other hand, [SDN](#page-24-1) supported devices are costly, and it isn't easy to replace all the existing pieces of equipment at a single sweep. Therefore, reduction of capital expenditure [\(capex\)](#page-24-2) and operational

expenditure (opex) are serious concerns in case of a [LSiN.](#page-24-0)

- 3. Since [LSiN](#page-24-0) can be composed of resource constraint devices and mobile devices, the system is highly dynamic and failure-prone in nature, which rarely happens in the case of [DCN/](#page-23-9)[ISPN.](#page-23-8)
- 4. The existence of heterogeneous devices results in diversified traffic demands. Fine-grained management of these traffic classes requires various types of network-oriented services apart from simple quality of service (QoS) management and route selection challenges.

1.1 Motivation for This Thesis

In this thesis, we identify some of the issues related to [SDN](#page-24-1) oriented network management of [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Our research is primarily based on the following questions.

Question 1.1.1 How to improve performance of the applications in an [LSiN?](#page-24-0)

Due to the increase in integrated sensors in smart-phones and other hand-held devices, mobile devices have become one of the essential parts of [LSiN](#page-24-0) deployment [\[19\]](#page-161-2). Improvement in mobile traffic can significantly improve the quality of [LSiN](#page-24-0) user application performance. Since, the application layer performance is highly dependent on the transport layer performance. Therefore, we aim to find the issues in transport layer protocols used in mobile devices.

Modern mobile devices are usually equipped with multiple hardware interfaces. Avaialability of multiple interfaces can be exploited by aggregating the available bandwidth at all interfaces. The aggregation of bandwidth can be used to satisfy the ever increasing traffic demand. Multipath TCP [\(MPTCP\)](#page-23-1) [\[20,](#page-161-3) [21,](#page-161-4) [22,](#page-161-5) [23,](#page-161-6) [24\]](#page-161-7) is a transport layer protocol primarily used in data-center and enterprise networks. Usually the hosts used in data-center and enterprise network are equipped with multiple interfaces. [MPTCP](#page-23-1) provides the support for bandwidth aggregation in such cases via concurrent usage of different interfaces by creating multiple subsockets.

[MPTCP](#page-23-1) initiates multiple sub-flows via different interfaces to aggregate the bandwidth. However, in a network, the path characteristics (such as bandwidth, delay, loss rate, jitter, etc.) of the underlying sub-flows can be significantly different and time-varying. This diversity adversely affects [MPTCP](#page-23-1) performance. Additionally, the time-varying nature of the path characteristic further compounds the problem as it is difficult to estimate them apriori. The difference in end-to-end path characteristics of each active sub-flow may lead to an increase in out of order delivered segments at the receiver side. This increase in out of order delivery leads to Head of Line [\(HOL\)](#page-23-10) blocking at the receiver side [\[25\]](#page-161-8). [HOL](#page-23-10) blocking also results in delays and increases packet drops, which increase the number of retransmission timeouts. Currently, [MPTCP](#page-23-1) uses Round Trip Time [\(RTT\)](#page-24-9) as a measure of path characteristics. However, in the case of [MPTCP,](#page-23-1) one segment and its acknowledgment might follow different paths which leads to unreliable measure of path characteristics. On the other hand, the effect of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) congestion control and segment scheduling is discussed in the literature [\[26,](#page-162-0) [27,](#page-162-1) [28,](#page-162-2) [29\]](#page-162-3) also depends on the path characteristics. This issue can be avoided by modelling the [MPTCP](#page-23-1) behaviour based on the available end-to-end semantics which to the best of our knowledge none of the prior works tried. The absence of such formal model becomes necessary for minimizing [HOL](#page-23-10) blocking and designing of an intelligent path identification method to increase transport layer performance.

Question 1.1.2 How to choose a suitable design of [SDN](#page-24-1) for [LSiN](#page-24-0) management?

Apart from the transport layer performance issue, the biggest challenge in [LSiN](#page-24-0) is to maintain the scalability of the network. Let us consider the following scenario where the network administrator of an [LSiN](#page-24-0) wants to dynamically update bandwidth distribution policies based on network usage statistics. The network is connected with multiple network service providers, and therefore she needs to update the configuration at different edge routers and gateways. With traditional network devices, like layer 3 switches, this task is tedious. Even a minor configuration inconsistency among the edge routers and gateways may lead to severe network under-utilization or bandwidth imbalance. Further, the system is also not scalable for dynamic updates of network configuration policies.

[SDN](#page-24-1) [\[15\]](#page-160-7) can help in dynamic network configuration update. [SDN](#page-24-1) uses a centralized controller to convert system administrator defined policies to device configurations and apply those configurations in the targeted networking devices. By using the programmable controller, [SDN](#page-24-1) separates the network control plane from the data plane. The [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane takes care of all the control functionalities (like forwarding decision) based on the network parameters and installs the control decisions to the data plane devices. In contrast, the data plane is only responsible for forwarding packets based on the configuration parameters set by the control plane.

Although [SDN](#page-24-1) has revolutionized dynamic network management aspects, it requires specific hardware that can understand the instructions given by the [SDN](#page-24-1) controller. Therefore the critical question is: How much effort and cost does one need to convert an existing network infrastructure to an [SDN](#page-24-1) supported one? An [SDN](#page-24-1) supported hardware is much costlier than a [COTS](#page-23-3) network device, which requires huge [capex](#page-24-2) to replace existing infrastructure by [SDN](#page-24-1) supported infrastructure. Deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) supported equipments incrementally can be one way to avoid this extra cost. On the other hand, there are existing [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane architectures [\[30,](#page-162-4) [31,](#page-162-5) [32\]](#page-162-6) which propose interoperability between the [SDN](#page-24-1) and non-SDN devices. However, in both the cases fine grained network control can be ensured. Therefore, we require a technique that can transform [COTS](#page-23-3) device into an [SDN](#page-24-1) supported Policy decision and enforcement point [\(PDEP\)](#page-24-3) device in order to reduce the cost of deployment. On the other hand, the use of [COTS](#page-23-3) devices as [PDEPs](#page-24-3) can increase the failure rate, which increases opex. By ensuring fault and partition tolerance the opex can be reduced which motivated us to understand a suitable design of [SDN](#page-24-1) that can satisfy the above mentioned challenges of [SDN](#page-24-1) deployment over [LSiN.](#page-24-0)

Question 1.1.3 Can [SDN](#page-24-1) harness the dynamic nature of [LSiN?](#page-24-0)

Apart from the fault, and partition tolerance and [capex](#page-24-2) related issues, the dynamic nature of the [LSiN](#page-24-0) is also difficult to manage. Due to the rise of [IoT,](#page-23-0) rapid proliferation of [LSiN](#page-24-0) has made the network architecture complicated and challenging to manage for service provisioning and ensuring security to end-users. Simultaneously, with the advancement of edge-computing, in-network or In-network processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-4), and "platform-as-a-service" technologies, endusers consider the network as a service platform for deployment and execution of myriads of diverse applications dynamically and seamlessly over the network. Consequently, network management is becoming increasingly difficult in today's world with this intricate service-oriented platform overlay on top of the inherently distributed "TCP/IP" network architecture. The cost-effective and logically centralized control plane of [SDN](#page-24-1) is useful for monitoring, controlling, and deploying new network services. Nevertheless, managing edge and in-network processing over an [LSiN](#page-24-0) platform are still challenging even with an [SDN](#page-24-1) based architecture [\[33\]](#page-162-7).

Primary requirements for supporting edge and [In-network processing](#page-24-4) over an [LSiN](#page-24-0) are as follows: (1) Platform should be agile to support the rapid deployment of applications without incurring additional overhead for [In-network processing](#page-24-4) [\[34\]](#page-162-8). The use of [In-network processing](#page-24-4)

also ensures the scalability of the system [\[35\]](#page-162-9). (2) [In-network processing](#page-24-4) often requires dividing a service into multiple microservices and deploying the microservices at different network nodes for reducing application response time with parallel computations [\[36\]](#page-163-0). However, such microservices may need to communicate with each other, and therefore flow-setup delay from the in-network nodes need to be very low to ensure near real-time processing. (3) Percentage of short-lived flows are high for "things" centric [LSiN](#page-24-0) [\[37\]](#page-163-1). This property of LSiN requires a reduction of flow-setup delay in the network. (4) Failure rates of unmanaged [LSiN](#page-24-0) devices are in-general high [\[38\]](#page-163-2). Therefore, the system should support a fault-tolerant or fault-resilient architecture to ensure liveness.

Although [SDN](#page-24-1) supported edge computing and [In-network processing](#page-24-4) have been widely studied in the literature for the last few years [\[39,](#page-163-3) [40,](#page-163-4) [33\]](#page-162-7) as a promising technology to solve many of the network management problems associated with [LSiN,](#page-24-0) they have certain limitations. The logically centralized control plane of [SDN](#page-24-1) becomes a bottleneck when each flow initiation requires communication between switches and the controller. The bottleneck scenarios can be avoided by using a distributed [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane. In such a case, placement of controllers is vital for the reduction in flow performance of [LSiN,](#page-24-0) where most of the flows are short-lived. On the other hand, static deployment of controllers is not adequate to provide fault-tolerance to [LSiN,](#page-24-0) where most of the devices show "*plug-and-play*" nature. Therefore, we found that the design of an [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane that reduces control plane bottleneck and caters to "*plug-and*play" devices of an [In-network processing](#page-24-4) framework deployed on top of [LSiN](#page-24-0) are very much necessary.

Question 1.1.4 How to create a management framework for rapid deployment and performance enhancement of "middlebox" dependent traffic?

Since the [LSiN](#page-24-0) can provide a large number of heterogeneous applications, it requires different network-centric services like Network Address Translation [\(NAT\)](#page-23-11), "*proxy*", "*firewall*". In literature, these services are termed as "middlebox" applications. End-user application performance depends on locations and performances of the middlebox applications. Therefore, the management of middlebox applications becomes important in [LSiN.](#page-24-0) The source/destination oriented routing protocols are insufficient for steering traffic through these middleboxes. The problem intensifies when middleboxes are deployed using virtualized platforms (termed as Virtual Network Function [\(VNF\)](#page-24-5)) where locations of middleboxes can change dynamically [\[41,](#page-163-5) [42,](#page-163-6) [43\]](#page-163-7).

Depending on the type of applications, a single flow may require services from multiple [VNFs](#page-24-5). In such cases, the order of execution is also essential. An ordered set of [VNFs](#page-24-5) for a particular flow is known as Service Function Chaining [\(SFC\)](#page-24-6). Since [LSiN](#page-24-0) can span across multiple administrative domains, the development of a unified, scalable framework for the management of [SFCs](#page-24-6) and traffic steering through them is not an easy feat. It isn't easy to design a [VNF](#page-24-5) management framework that is scalable and still capable of providing QoS requirements of the traffics. To satisfy the QoS demand in an [LSiN](#page-24-0) where the number of short-duration flows is significantly high, scheduling and placement of [VNFs](#page-24-5) in the actual devices require quick convergence. Furthermore, the entire framework must comply with the "plug-and-play" nature of the [LSiN](#page-24-0) devices.

1.2 Contributions

In this thesis, we propose solutions to the issues mentioned earlier by developing [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane applications and orchestration frameworks for [LSiN](#page-24-0) or similar systems. The proposed solutions presented here investigates several challenges of [LSiN](#page-24-0) (and/or like scalability, incremental deployment issues, transport layer protocols, network management systems, and service chaining management. The step-by-step contributions of this thesis are as follows.

1.2.1 Improvement of MPTCP Performance

The first major contribution of our thesis is an intelligent dynamic path management scheme for [MPTCP](#page-23-1) traffics that optimizes the traffic performance as mentioned in Question [1.1.1.](#page-27-1) To develop this path manager, we rely on the [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane which provides a logically centralized view of network topology parameters by periodically obtaining statistics from all its data plane devices [\[10\]](#page-160-2). This centralized view makes it feasible to optimize the end-to-end performance of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) by selecting a suitable active set of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) sub-flows. In order to identify a suitable active set, we provide a formal model of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) by using an irreducible and aperiodic Discrete Time Markov Chain [\(DTMC\)](#page-23-12). The proposed formal model provides an estimation of [MPTCP](#page-23-1) throughput and receiver buffer length based on end-to-end path characteristics (latency, available bandwidth, etc.) of the sub-flows. We use this estimation mechanism to develop an [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane application named as SDN-MPTCP. The performance of the proposed solution is compared with various baselines. During the evaluation period, we suffered from the lack of real

[LSiN](#page-24-0) experimental facility. This challenge motivated us to investigate the deployment challenges of an [SDN](#page-24-1) enabled [LSiN](#page-24-0) infrastructure.

1.2.2 SDN Deployment Over [LSiN](#page-24-0)

The primary challenge to design a suitable [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane for [LSiN](#page-24-0) infrastructure is to reduce th[ecapex](#page-24-2) as mentioned in Question [1.1.2.](#page-28-0) Therefore, in this thesis we design Flipper. Flipper is somewhere in-between traditional architecture and [SDN](#page-24-1) based architecture, where [COTS](#page-23-3) routers dynamically change their roles from a conventional network router to an Network Information Base [\(NIB\)](#page-23-13) and participate in [PDEP](#page-24-3) functionalities. Flipper reduces [capex](#page-24-2) by using [COTS](#page-23-3) devices with the help of Network Function Virtualization [\(NFV\)](#page-23-2) [\[44\]](#page-163-8)^{[1](#page-32-2)}. We also propose a distributed self-stabilizing [NIB](#page-23-13) placement algorithm which reduces the opex by ensuring fault and partition tolerance. We also provide formal proofs to ensure the linear convergence of the proposed algorithm. The performance of Flipper is analysed from both simulations through a synthetic network environment and real implementation over an emulation platform using "network name-space". Our implementation of Flipper provides proof-of-concept support of the new architecture while comparing performance with existing methods in terms of flow initiation delay.

1.2.3 Providing Plug and Play Support

We extended the Flipper principles to develop Aloe, which is a fault tolerant [SDN](#page-24-1) orchestartion framework for dynamic [In-network processing](#page-24-4) platforms. Aloe is custom built to cater the "plugand-play" devices (Question [1.1.3\)](#page-29-0) of [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Aloe primarily serves two purposes: (a) easy and improved management of [LSiN](#page-24-0) application generated flows (b) without increasing additional [capex.](#page-24-2) To implement these two features, Aloe exploits the capabilities of [In-network processing](#page-24-4) platforms and proposes "servicification"^{[2](#page-32-3)} of control plane. Aloe ensures auto-scalability which is desired for a large scale network like [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Additionally, our proposed framework preserves the Flipper properties like fault-tolerance and linear time convergence which help to reduce the flow initiation time significantly. We found significant performance improvement for various end user applications in our experimental set-up using an in-house test bed and a large scale Amazon web service [\(AWS\)](#page-23-4) platform.

¹At the time of this research NFV was less popular

²Servicification is defined as "transformation of existing system into one or more discrete services" [\[45\]](#page-163-9)

1.2.4 Enhancing Capability of SDN Managed [LSiN](#page-24-0) Using "middlebox" Application Management

Aloe is further extended into Amalgam to combat the issues given in Question [1.1.4.](#page-30-0) Amalgam couples distributed [SFC](#page-24-6) management and SDN enabled traffic steering framework. Amalgam can extend its services over multiple administrative domains by exploiting in-network processing [\[46,](#page-164-0) [47\]](#page-164-1) architecture. Amalgam ensures fine-grained QoS. Moreover, Amalgam is compatible to cater the "plug-and-play" nature of the devices without compromising operation, where, the plugand-play devices may join and leave the platform dynamically. The coupling of [VNF](#page-24-5) placement and traffic steering in Amalgam ensures dynamic service chaining during an on-going session. To evaluate performance of Amalgam we develop an emulation framework MiniDockNet for [VNF](#page-24-5) deployment using "docker" [\[48\]](#page-164-2) over in-network processing, as the existing network name-space oriented mininet [\[49\]](#page-164-3) emulator is not sufficient for in-network processing. The performance of the proposed framework is compared with some of the existing works, which shows that Amalgam can provide better end-to-end delay than it's predecessors for short-duration flows.

1.3 Organization

The rest of this thesis is organized as follows. Chapter [2](#page-35-0) provides background and preliminaries to understand various technical aspects of this thesis. Chapter [3](#page-59-0) proposes SDN-MPTCP which is an [SDN](#page-24-1) oriented framework to improve the performance of [MPTCP.](#page-23-1) In Chapter [4](#page-85-0) we analyze the [capex-](#page-24-2)opex trade-off and propose Flipper which is a scalable control plane architecture suitable for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Chapter [5](#page-103-0) describes proposed Aloe orchestration framework. Aloe is an extension of proposed Flipper and is capable of handling the dynamic nature of the [LSiN.](#page-24-0) In Chapter [6](#page-133-0) we analyse the [SFC](#page-24-6) management issues to propose Amalgam. Amalgam solves the [VNF](#page-24-5) placement and traffic steering problem over multiple administrative domains in [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Finally, we conclude the thesis and suggest possible future works in Chapter [7.](#page-155-0)

Chapter 2

Background

In this thesis, we contribute towards several aspects of network management of large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-0). Each chapter presents a particular research problem, and a literature survey related to the problem is present in the corresponding chapters itself. Instead of providing a diverse literature survey, we present background, definitions, and brief descriptions of some of the existing works used in this section.

2.1 Large Scale IoT Network (LSiN)

[LSiN](#page-24-0) is a special case of Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-0). Therefore, we describe [LSiN](#page-24-0) in the context of [IoT.](#page-23-0)

2.1.1 Internet of Things (IoT)

[IoT](#page-23-0) [\[50\]](#page-164-4) is one of the popular and wide spread technology to connect "things" and provide intelligence to the real world problems. However, most of the definitions available for [IoT\[](#page-23-0)[51,](#page-164-5) [52\]](#page-164-6) is context dependent. In order to generalize, we define [IoT,](#page-23-0) based on the desired characteristics [\[53\]](#page-164-7) of an [IoT](#page-23-0) system as follows.

- Things: [IoT](#page-23-0) systems are composed of "things", where "things" refers to any physical object/device relevant to an user/application.
- Sensing/Actuation capable: "Things" can be capable of sensing/actuation to interact with the physical world and eligible to bring smartness to users/applications.
- Programmable: "Things" are programmable devices, which means they can exert multiple behaviors based on users' behest.
- Communication Capable: The things must be "*communication capable*" through standard interfaces and inter-operable communication protocol.
- Connected Through Internet: The things must be connected through the Internet. As the name suggests, the system can not only be a Local area network [\(LAN\)](#page-23-0).
- Uniquely Identifiable: Since the things are connected via the Internet, unique identification for each entity is a necessity.
- • Accessibility: Ideally [IoT](#page-23-1) devices should be accessible "anytime" and from "anywhere". However, this may not be required for most of the [IoT](#page-23-1) applications. Therefore, in context of [IoT,](#page-23-1) the "things" must provide accessibility only "when and where it is required" instead of "all the time and globally".

Based on the characteristics, we define [IoT](#page-23-1) system as given in Definition [2.1.](#page-36-0)

Definition 2.1 [IoT](#page-23-1) is defined as a network of "Uniquely Identifiable", "Sensing/Actuation" capable", "communication capable", "heterogeneous" and "programmable" "things" which are "connected through Internet" in such a way that the things can be accessed "when and where it is required"

As mentioned earlier, [IoT](#page-23-1) is one of the basic building blocks for making smart systems like Smart Cities [\[54,](#page-164-0) [55\]](#page-164-1), Smart Homes [\[56\]](#page-165-0), Factory/office automation [\[57\]](#page-165-1), Intelligent transportation systems [\[58\]](#page-165-2) etc. The scale of [IoT](#page-23-1) is increasing rapidly as the availability of low-cost networked components, and the need for automated monitoring keeps increasing.

In addition to the [IoT,](#page-23-1) we define [LSiN](#page-24-0) as a system having the the following characteristics

- Short-flow heavy: The end user applications running over the system generates mostly short duration flows^{[1](#page-36-1)}.
- Multiple administrative domain: The system spans across multiple administrative domains.
- Large scale: The system can potentially scale upto millions of devices.

¹In this thesis, we identify a flow as a short-flow which has a life time of less than a minute[\[37\]](#page-163-0)

- Multiple interfaces: The used Commercial off-the-shelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-2) devices have multiple interfaces.
- Resource constraint: The used [COTS](#page-23-2) devices are resource constrained in nature. Therefore, the system heavily utilizes micro-service architecture.
- Use of virtualization: The system relies on virtualization for resource isolation and micro-service deployment.

Aggregation of resources in an [LSiN](#page-24-0) eco-system provides better utilization of resources and reduces the "capex/opex" significantly by employing multiplexing on top of the same physical hardware. Resource aggregation depends on the types of resources being shared. In this thesis, we focus only on the following two types of resource aggregation methods; (a) Bandwidth aggregation and (b) Computational Resource Aggregation.

2.1.2 Bandwidth Aggregation

Traffic demand for [LSiN](#page-24-0) is about to consume 70% of the total users in 2023 [\[59\]](#page-165-3). The amount of bandwidth demand is also expected to increase accordingly. To support bandwidth-hungry applications running at the end-hosts, bandwidth aggregation is necessary. The majority of participating end-host devices of an [LSiN](#page-24-0) are mobile and equipped with multiple interfaces that can be exploited for bandwidth aggregation. Several bandwidth aggregation methods (See Table [2.1\)](#page-38-0) at transport layer [\[60,](#page-165-4) [61\]](#page-165-5) are developed to exploit capabilities of multiple interfaces. Among the existing multipath protocols, MP-SCTP [\[62\]](#page-165-6) uses message-oriented multiple streams, unlike byteoriented TCP. The use of multiple streams between source-destination pairs provides reliability and bandwidth aggregation. However, a MP-SCTP connection can acquire greater bandwidth than a competing TCP flow over a single bottleneck link. Thus MP-SCTP shows "unfriendli-ness" towards existing TCP connections. The recent adoption of MP-SCTP named as MSTCP [\[63\]](#page-165-7) extends use of multiple streams over Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) controlled network to provide fine-grained path control. However, MSTCP also suffers from TCP friendliness issues. In a [LSiN](#page-24-0) with multiple flows, TCP unfriendliness is very much undesired [\[64\]](#page-165-8). On the other hand, separate congestion window management of MSTCP and MP-SCTP increases out-of-order delivery [\[61\]](#page-165-5). At the same time, path qualities used by streams have a high degree of disparity. A Data Center Networks [\(DCN\)](#page-23-3) targeted multipath transport protocol MP-DCCP [\[65\]](#page-165-9) uses dead-

Protocol	Key Benefits	Issues
$MP-SCTP$ [62]	Uses multiple streams to increase reliability	TCP friendliness
$MSTCP$ [63]	TCP friendliness, Stream based congestion control, independent	
	congestion window for each stream	order delivery
$MP-DCCP$ [65]	Deadline aware delivery, targeted towards data-	unreliable and out-of-order
	center applications	$delivery$ [61]
NMCC $[66]$	Ignore friendliness constraints (of LIA) if there	Not compatible in LSiN
	is no competing flow	
MPTCP [64]	Sub-socket oriented multipath to ensure TCP	Provides better performance
	friendliness and responsiveness to network	than the rest $ 69, 70 $
	changes	
$MP-Quic [71]$	User space multi-path using UDP	Very recent and partially im-
		plemented [69]

Table 2.1: Popular Bandwidth Aggregation Protocols

lines to schedule the packets among multiple streams to ensure timeliness of each flow. However, MP-DCCP suffers significantly due to its unreliable delivery when adopted to [LSiN.](#page-24-0) NMCC [\[66\]](#page-165-10) suffers from compatibility issues as it is developed to exploit capabilities of the "ICN"/"PSI". To solve existing challenges "MPTCP " [\[64\]](#page-165-8) uses multiple sub-flows in the place of multiple streams. MPTCP ensures TCP friendliness by employing an appropriate congestion control mechanism. On the other hand, MPTCP explicitly manages responsiveness of the sub-flows in the presence of network change events, which makes it very compatible for [LSiN](#page-24-0) bandwidth aggregation [\[67\]](#page-166-3). A very recent and popular user space transport layer implementation of MP-Quic can be suitable for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) However, in this thesis, we use MPTCP since it has a stable source and has been adopted by the industry [\[68\]](#page-166-4). On the other hand, comparison of MPTCP and Multipath Quic [\[69\]](#page-166-0) reveals that MPTCP can provide slightly higher throughput. Similar experimental comparison shows that, MPTCP performs slightly better [\[70\]](#page-166-1) than MP-SCTP.

a Architecture of MPTCP

Multipath TCP [\(MPTCP\)](#page-23-4) is standardized by the Internet Engineering Task Force [\(IETF\)](#page-23-5) [\[72\]](#page-166-5). The primary design consideration for [MPTCP](#page-23-4) is to use multiple available interfaces at the

Fig. 2.1: MPTCP Event Timing

host device to transmit data in concurrent fashion. By the doing so, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) can aggregate bandwidth for better throughput and error resilience. A typical connection establishment scenario for two sub-flow [MPTCP](#page-23-4) is provided in Fig. [2.1.](#page-39-0) The primary sub-flow is initiated with a " $MP_CAPABLE$ " flag along with standard " SYN " segment by sender. Upon receiving " $MP_CAPABLE + ACK$ " from receiver, the sender initiates secondary sub-flow with " MP_JOIN " segment as shown in Fig. [2.1.](#page-39-0)

Current Linux kernel implementation of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) [\[73\]](#page-166-6) consists of three modules: Path Manager, Segment Scheduler, and Congestion Control Mechanism, as shown in Fig. [2.2.](#page-40-0) The Path Manager module manages the available sub-flows between the end hosts. Currently, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) has proposed two choices of path manager:

Fig. 2.2: MPTCP Architecture

- Full-mesh: This creates $N \times M$ sub-flows for a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) connection with sender and receiver having N and M ports respectively. This is the default path manager.
- **ndiffports:** This arbitrarily selects k sub-flows among all available sub-flows.

Congestion Control mechanism controls the congestion window for each sub-flow separately. Several congestion control algorithms like Linked Increase Algorithm [\(LIA\)](#page-23-6), Opportunistic Linked Increase Algorithm [\(OLIA\)](#page-24-2), Balanced Linked Increase Algorithm [\(BALIA\)](#page-23-7), etc. [\[74\]](#page-166-7) have been proposed for [MPTCP.](#page-23-4) Performance improvement of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) by employing conges-tion control techniques are discussed in [\[75,](#page-166-8) [76,](#page-166-9) [27\]](#page-162-0). Peng *et.al.* [\[26\]](#page-162-1) have shown that a congestion control mechanism design depends on a trade-off between responsiveness towards network changes and fairness towards other transport layer protocol. According to their work, LIA is unfair to TCP. On the other hand, OLIA is unresponsive towards network changes. Therefore, Peng et.al.has proposed a TCP New-Reno based balanced linked adaptation a.k.a BALIA [\[26\]](#page-162-1), which balances this trade-off by introducing a normalized responsiveness factor. Once the congestion window size for each path is decided, the segment scheduler takes responsibility for scheduling segments to the individual sub-flows. "Round-Robin" and "lowest RTT First" are existing segment scheduling strategies described in the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) standard.

One of the segment scheduler's core purposes is to reduce the out-of-order packets at the receiver. Based on our pilot study, we found that, despite different segment scheduler, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) performance is adversely affected by the increasing disparity in active sub-flow characteristics. Ou et.al. [\[77,](#page-166-10) [28\]](#page-162-2) have considered to tackle Head of Line [\(HOL\)](#page-23-8) blocking and proposed a joint congestion control and segment scheduling mechanism.

However, the existing segment schedulers use Round Trip Time [\(RTT\)](#page-24-3) based approach to estimate receiver buffer size, which is not a reliable estimate for a lossy and dynamic network. Moreover, a segment and its acknowledgment might follow a different path. Therefore, segment scheduling does not perform well in the case of a dynamic network. In their work, Zhou et.al. [\[76\]](#page-166-9) have shown that [MPTCP](#page-23-4) provides near-optimal experience when the active sub-flows have similar path characteristics. We emphasize this issue and provide a detailed literature survey of MPTCP problems exclusive to this issue in Section [3.2.](#page-61-0)

2.1.3 Computational Resource Aggregation

Apart from bandwidth aggregation of communication resources, a large amount of resource constraint devices in [LSiN](#page-24-0) provide the opportunity to aggregate computational resources (like CPU, Memory, etc.). The aggregation of resources can provide an alternative computational platform for time-critical processing. Unlike bandwidth aggregation, which provides resource aggregation at the end hosts, computational resource aggregation aggregates the entire network's resources. In this thesis, we denote this platform as in-network or In-network processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-4) platform. One of the primary objectives of [LSiN](#page-24-0) is to allow embedding of intelligence inside the network. [In-network processing](#page-24-4) helps to achieve that embedding.

"INP" [\[78,](#page-167-0) [79\]](#page-167-1) existed in the literature for a long time. Recent advancemnet of [IoT](#page-23-1) and "cloud computing" has exploited the use of [In-network processing](#page-24-4) [\[80,](#page-167-2) [81\]](#page-167-3). In this thesis, we define [In-network processing](#page-24-4) in context of [LSiN](#page-24-0) as follows.

Definition 2.2 [In-network processing](#page-24-4) refers to a distributed system where residual resources of the networking equipments can be used for data processing.

Use of [In-network processing](#page-24-4) processing can significantly reduce capital expenditure [\(capex\)](#page-24-5) and operational expenditure (opex) by multiplexing the existing hardware. [In-network processing](#page-24-4) creates a resource pool from the residual resources from the platform's devices to provide computational services without employing cloud or any expensive technologies. [In-network processing](#page-24-4) is also capable of providing quick responses to the delay-sensitive end-user applications [\[82,](#page-167-4) [83,](#page-167-5) [84\]](#page-167-6), as it requires less communication overhead to access an [In-network processing](#page-24-4) device than the traditional server/cloud infrastructure. Services associated with the user applications are sub-divided to create "*micro-services*" to cater resource demands of the user applications. The "micro-services" are light-weight so that they can be executed inside the resource constraint [LSiN](#page-24-0) devices. Depending on nature and topological position of the execution devices [\[85\]](#page-167-7), [In-network processing](#page-24-4) architectures can be categorized into 3 platforms as shown in Fig. [2.3.](#page-42-0)

Fig. 2.3: Classification of Innetwork Processing

Fig. 2.4: In-network Processing Architecture

- Mobile Edge Computing: In the case of Mobile Edge Computing [\(MEC\)](#page-23-9) [\[86\]](#page-167-8), micro-services are executed in the edge devices of a network. An edge device is part of an enterprise network that is directly connected to host/client devices. In this thesis, we identify [MEC](#page-23-9) platforms are [In-network processing](#page-24-4) platform where "micro-services" are executed in the edge devices of the mobile network infrastructure. A service deployed in a [MEC](#page-23-9) platform can significantly reduce delay and jitter of the end-user application [\[87\]](#page-167-9) since the service is deployed as close as possible to the hosts. Therefore, latency-sensitive services are most suitable for [MEC.](#page-23-9) Additionally, [MEC](#page-23-9) can reduce cloud management costs. Although [MEC](#page-23-9) can provide significant performance improvement for real-time and mobility dependent services, it is not capable of handling huge data volume generated by [LSiN.](#page-24-0)
- Fog Computing: "Fog computing" [\[88,](#page-168-0) [34\]](#page-162-3) extends the computational capabilities of [MEC](#page-23-9) by including all the possible devices having idle resources. As per the standard [\[89\]](#page-168-1), fog computing is a system-level horizontal architecture that distributes resources and services of computing, storage, control, and networking anywhere along the continuum from "Cloud"

to "Things", thereby accelerating the velocity of decision making.

Mist/dew Computing: "Mist/dew computing" [\[88\]](#page-168-0) extends the capabilities of the Fog computing by including the end host devices [\(IoT](#page-23-1) devices). Management of Mist/dew computing platforms requires a highly scalable and dynamic management platform.

In this thesis, we refer to a combined architecture of [MEC,](#page-23-9) Fog, and Mist computing architecture, an [In-network processing](#page-24-4) architecture. A pictorial representation of this integrated architecture is shown in Fig. [2.4,](#page-42-0) where the end devices can form a mist computing resource pool, and rest of the network components participate in the Fog computing architecture. The resource pool of [In-network processing](#page-24-4) has two significant advantages. (a) The services of enduser applications executing over [In-network processing](#page-24-4) has substantial performance benefits; (b) The network-related services can be hosted over the [In-network processing](#page-24-4) platforms to improve overall quality of the network service. While advantages of the former concept are easy to apprehend, the later idea requires an explanation that has been provided in the next section.

2.2 Network Function Virtualization (NFV) / Virtualized Network Function (VNF)

Initial network developments and researches were to develop protocols to overcome the challenges. Though very successful, the protocol centric research is not adequate [\[42\]](#page-163-1) for a modern rapidly changing network where the network layer requires frequent customization. To ensure customizability, the system must go through an evolutionary design. "The current Internet architecture and business relationships that have developed among various stakeholders have become a serious obstacle to its continuing evolution and growth^{"[2](#page-43-0)}. Network Function Virtualization [\(NFV\)](#page-23-10) emerged to overcome the rigidity of network infrastructure. The formal definition of [NFV](#page-23-10) is as follows.

Definition 2.3 [NFV](#page-23-10) utilizes virtualization techniques to deploy network-related services/functions on top of the networking/general-purpose hardware.

 2 <https://www.arl.wustl.edu/netv/main.html>

For example routing^{[3](#page-44-0)}, load balancing^{[4](#page-44-1)}, intrusion detector [\[90\]](#page-168-2) can be implemented using [NFV.](#page-23-10) [NFV](#page-23-10) is widely used in "ETSI-MANO" [\[91\]](#page-168-3) for deployment of Virtual Network Function [\(VNF\)](#page-24-6) over [LSiN.](#page-24-0) The "ETSI-MANO" standard, can be applied for management of network services over [In-network processing](#page-24-4) platforms. Thus, resource aggregation can improve performance of the network. The "ETSI-MANO" standard consists NFV orchestrator [\(NFVO\)](#page-23-11) which maintains data repositories for possible configurable resources and set of permissible configurations (viz. [NFV](#page-23-10) Instances, [NFV](#page-23-10) resources and network service catalogue, [VNF](#page-24-6) catalogue respectively) through VNF Manager [\(VNFM\)](#page-24-7) module. [VNFM](#page-24-7) interacts with the Element manager [\(EM\)](#page-23-12) and [NFV](#page-23-10) for configuration of [NFV](#page-23-10) resource accounting, fault management of [NFV](#page-23-10) and configuration of [NFV.](#page-23-10) The physical resources of the infrastructure which are also refereed as NFV infrastructure [\(NFVI\)](#page-23-13)), are managed using Virtualized infrastructure manager [\(VIM\)](#page-24-8). [VIM](#page-24-8) can be implemented as an agent residing in each devices. Overall management system is connected to Operations and Business Support Systems [\(OSS/BSS\)](#page-24-9) which also provides a generic interface to other management systems. The [OSS/BSS](#page-24-9) becomes useful in presence of a network control plane (like [SDN\)](#page-24-1).

Fig. 2.5: ETSI MANO Reference Architecture

 3 [https://www.cisco.com/c/en/us/solutions/service-provider/network-functions-virtualization-nfv/](https://www.cisco.com/c/en/us/solutions/service-provider/network-functions-virtualization-nfv/index.html#~virtual-routers) [index.html#~virtual-routers](https://www.cisco.com/c/en/us/solutions/service-provider/network-functions-virtualization-nfv/index.html#~virtual-routers)

⁴[https://www.sdxcentral.com/articles/contributed/delivering-load-balancing-services-data-center](https://www.sdxcentral.com/articles/contributed/delivering-load-balancing-services-data-center-nfv-technology/2017/01/)-nfv-technology/ [2017/01/](https://www.sdxcentral.com/articles/contributed/delivering-load-balancing-services-data-center-nfv-technology/2017/01/)

The "ETSI-MANO" specification is capable of providing differentiated networking service were dependent on pre-defined policy the traffic can enjoy multiple networking services. To enable this, "ETSI-MANO" facilitates dynamic deployment of [NFVs](#page-23-10) over [In-network processing](#page-24-4) where the traffic is "steer "-ed through an appropriate set of [NFVs](#page-23-10). This technique of distributing of fine-grained services and traffic steering through the [NFVs](#page-23-10) is termed as Service Function Chaining [\(SFC\)](#page-24-10). We define [SFC](#page-24-10) as follows.

Definition 2.4 [SFC](#page-24-10) represents an ordered set of [NFVs](#page-23-10) through which a particular traffic class needs to be steered.

However, network management over [NFV](#page-23-10) capable [In-network processing](#page-24-4) suffers from manageability issues, mainly due to the following reasons.

- Optimal utilization of resources: The differentiated network services implemented using [NFV](#page-23-10) can not provide optimal services. For example, the optimal bandwidth aggregation mechanism of a multi-homed device requires the sharing of end-to-end path metrics to utilize the capacity of the interfaces fully. However, this currently not possible without the help of an external entity.
- Monitoring and controlling issues: Deployment of a [VNF](#page-24-6) for a particular type of network service requires knowledge of the traffic path. On the other hand, depending on the deployment location of the [VNF,](#page-24-6) the traffic route may require adjustment to receive the services provided by the [VNF.](#page-24-6) This close coupling between [VNF](#page-24-6) placement and routing is presented as a joint optimization problem in existing literarture [\[92,](#page-168-4) [93,](#page-168-5) [94\]](#page-168-6). Traditional Simple Network Management Protocol [\(SNMP\)](#page-24-11) driven network monitoring platforms are not suitable for providing fine-grained control over such infrastructure [\[95\]](#page-168-7).
- Programmatic traffic handling: Due to an increase in the number of users, deployment of a [LSiN](#page-24-0) requires support for heterogeneous applications. These heterogeneous applications require different types of network customization is required for providing support to the applications. To scale the system and provide rapid deployment, programmatic handling of traffic is necessary [\[96\]](#page-168-8).
- Dynamic deployment of [NFV:](#page-23-10) Implementation of [SFC](#page-24-10) through the dynamic deployment of [NFVs](#page-23-10) requires traffic profile-specific dynamic routing, which is difficult to attain in

traditional destination centric routing mechanisms. Management of the traffic profilespecific dynamic path management requires a programmable network architecture.

To overcome these challenges [NFV](#page-23-10) very often utilizes the [SDN](#page-24-1) [\[97,](#page-168-9) [98\]](#page-169-0) for management of network^{[5](#page-46-0)}. [NFV](#page-23-10) and [SDN](#page-24-1) are independent of each other, are considered as complementary technologies [6](#page-46-1) . Basic concepts of [SDN](#page-24-1) are described in the following section.

2.3 Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1)

Fig. 2.6: SDN Architecture Overview

[SDN](#page-24-1) emerged as an unified network management alternative to the traditional layer oriented network management techniques [\[6,](#page-159-0) [7\]](#page-159-1). [SDN](#page-24-1) provides freedom from the traditional complex, static and vendor specific architectures [\[99,](#page-169-1) [100,](#page-169-2) [101\]](#page-169-3) that are prone to mis-configuration [\[102,](#page-169-4) [103\]](#page-169-5). [SDN](#page-24-1) decouples the network operation into multiple planes based on the objectives to simplify network management. [SDN](#page-24-1) [\[15\]](#page-160-0) is defined as follows.

⁵ In fact we could not find any paper on [NFV](#page-23-10) that does not employ [SDN](#page-24-1)

 6 <https://datatracker.ietf.org/meeting/93/materials/slides-93-edu-openflow-9>

- 1. Data and control plane separation: Controlling overhead is removed from network devices. Each device acts as a forwarding element. Forwarding devices form "*data plane*". "Control plane" is defined as the part of the network which is responsible for signalling traffic and routing.
- 2. Controller based decision: Control logic is performed by a separate device called "controller". A controller provides a standard programming interface with the help of a logically centralized abstract network view.
- 3. Flow-based decision: Unlike traditional IP based networking [SDN](#page-24-1) uses forwarding decisions are based on " $flow$ "(s). A " $flow$ " is broadly defined as a set of packets with similar packet header fields.
- 4. Programmable network: Functionality of the network can be programmed with the help of Network Operating System [\(NOS\)](#page-23-14). It is task of the [NOS](#page-23-14) to interact with underlying data plane devices.

[SDN](#page-24-1) data plane consists of switches. Switches can communicate with one or multiple controllers. A typical [SDN](#page-24-1) architecture looks like Fig. [2.6](#page-46-2) [\[104\]](#page-169-6) where controllers act as decision-makers and data plane executes the decision taken by controllers.

2.3.1 SDN Architecture

Each switch is capable of executing actions (like forward, drop, meter, change header, etc.) on each packet of a specific " $flow$ ". As per [\[104\]](#page-169-6), data plane is composed of two sub-plane; (a) Forwarding plane and (b) Operational plane. The "*forwarding plane*" consists of a "*flow table*". Flow table contains a list of flow identifiers, and corresponding actions require to be applied to that particular flow. Whenever a packet enters a switch, the forwarding plane of the switch executes action(s) given in the flow table. On the other hand, "*operational plane*" keeps track of the device states, like available ports, port status, queues, etc. The device states are input to the "control plane". The control plane is connected to the forwarding plane via "control plane south bound API". Whenever a new flow enters the system (i.e., "packet_in" event), the forwarding plane consults the control plane since the flow-table does not contain any action regarding that particular flow. Similarly, the control plane intervention is requested in case of topology change. Control plane requires network states for identification of actions in case of

Forwarding plane	ForCES [105], OpenFlow [106], Yang Model [107], SNMP
	MIBs [108], P4 [109], etc.
Operational plane	ARP [110], LLDP [111],
Control plane south bound	OpenFlow $[112]$
API	
Management plane south	OF-CONFIG [113]
bound API	
Control plane	RCP [11], Routeflow [114], SoftRouter [115] etc.
Management plane	OVSDB [116], NETCONF [117], SNMP [118], ForCES [119]
	etc.
NSAL	XML/JSON, RPC [120], REST [121], CORBA [122], NET-
	CONF $[117]$ etc.
East/West API	REST [121], XML/JSON, RPC [120], No-SQL [123] etc.

Table 2.2: Example of Existing Implemented SDN Components

any such events are generated. The network state is a collection of the device states provided by Device Abstraction Layer [\(DAL\)](#page-23-15). Therefore, device state change signifies network state change. Whenever the device state changes, the "management plane" is invoked by the operational plane through "management plane south bound API", as shown in Fig. [2.7.](#page-49-0) Corresponding change in the network state inside [DAL](#page-23-15) required due to switch state change is handled by the management plane. Both management plane and control plane are connected to "application plane" via "north bound API". Application plane can provide interfaces to interact with the system administrators or policymakers through pictorial and/or programmatic interfaces. The application plane may require multiple services from the control plane and/or management plane to provide a uniform interface. Therefore, the north bound interface is managed through Network Service Abstraction Layer [\(NSAL\)](#page-23-16). Table [2.2](#page-48-0) provides some of the existing literature for each component of the [SDN](#page-24-1) plane. To maintain scalability, [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane can be implemented in a distributed fashion also [\[11,](#page-160-1) [124,](#page-171-5) [18\]](#page-161-0). To implement a distributed control plane, the control planes of different controllers must interact with each other. To ensure intercontroller communication, "East/west bound API" is used.

Based on the physical connection between data plane and control plane, the [SDN](#page-24-1) control

Fig. 2.7: SDN Architechture

plane can be either "in-band"^{[7](#page-49-1)} or "out-of-band"^{[8](#page-49-2)}. In case of "in-band" control plane, the controller/(s) are part of the network topology and uses same communication channels for sending control messages. On the other hand, "out-of-band" control plane uses dedicated control channels for communication with the controllers. Although "out-of-band" control plane provides quick initiation of flows, deployment of such plane incurs high "capex". Therefore, apart from "DCN", "out-of-band" controllers are rarely used. Use of same communication channel reduces the cost of deployment from "in-band" control planes, but in the presence of high data traffic, the

⁷https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/In-band_control

⁸https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Out-of-band_control

control plane performance is largely affected [\[125,](#page-171-6) [126\]](#page-171-7). Additionally, the control plane failure probability also increases in such cases. [LSiNs](#page-24-0) connects a huge amount of user equipment; thus, expected generated data traffic volume is reasonably high [\[3\]](#page-159-2). On the other hand, deployment of "out-of-band" control plane is practically infeasible for any large scale infrastructure due to added [capex.](#page-24-5) In this thesis, our proposed solutions are primarily targeted towards the "in-band" control plane where even single failure can jeopardize the operation of the entire network. Whereas due to relative reduction in [capex](#page-24-5) in-band control planes are the primary choice for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Irrespective of the control plane choices, one of the primary concerns of [SDN](#page-24-1) is deployment. Since [SDN](#page-24-1) is not compatible with legacy devices and requires [SDN](#page-24-1) supported hardware, deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) over an existing large scale platform has always been an issue.

2.3.2 Deployment of Data plane

Based on the internal architecture, data plane devices/switches are categorized into two broad classes as follows.

Hardware Switch: Eventhough "Hardware switch"es are costly (increases [capex\)](#page-24-5), can deliver faster packet processing performance by utilizing Ternary Content-Addressable Memory [\(TCAM\)](#page-24-12). To reduce cost of deployment [capex](#page-24-5) Panopticon [\[32,](#page-162-4) [31\]](#page-162-5) presents a network hypervisor to enable [SDN](#page-24-1) over legacy devices by deploying hardware switches in the strategic location in the network topology. Hong $et. al.$ [\[127\]](#page-171-8) have proposed identification of such strategic loactions to minimize the [capex](#page-24-5) and overall link utilization. This deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) switches in the non-SDN legecy platform is termed as "hybrid SDN" $[128]$. However, WPE $[129]$ have shown that, incremental deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) using "hybrid SDN" can comprise secure operation of network. To increase the [SDN](#page-24-1) data plane coverage while maintaining [capex](#page-24-5) is the objective of low cost hardware switch Zodiac [\[130\]](#page-172-1),Pica8 [\[131\]](#page-172-2). In order to increase performance of the data plane devices, several optimization techniques have been proposed as listed in Table [2.3.](#page-51-0) The most critical issue with these low-cost hardware switches is that they do not configure all " $OpenFlow$ " supported parameters (e.g., metering). Whereas, Goto *et.al.* [\[135\]](#page-172-3) have shown a significant increase in packet loss probability and packet processing delay based on a queuing theory-based model if the packet arrival rate increases.

Software Switch: To overcome the [capex](#page-24-5) problem of hardware switches, data planes are im-

plemented using software which can multiplex capabilities of the existing general-purpose hardware. The key aspects of some of the existing software switches are presented in Ta-ble [2.4.](#page-51-1) To exploit the reduction of [capex,](#page-24-5) "Swift" [\[140\]](#page-173-0) proposed ways to enable [SDN](#page-24-1)

control in commodity wifi " AP " by using a separate Open virtual switch [\(OVS\)](#page-24-13). Although the proposed approach employs a non-evasive technique, Swift increases communication delay and controller communication overhead. In[\[141\]](#page-173-1), the authors have deployed an [OVS](#page-24-13) driven framework over [COTS](#page-23-2) devices to enable seamless vertical handover. Their work

has implemented a communication mechanism between the end host and the control plane to improve the end host performance. This technique also shows that the evolution of data plane deployment also requires an evolution in the control plane.

2.3.3 Deployment of Control plane

In order to solve incremental deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) Fibbing [\[142\]](#page-173-2) proposed injection of fake "LSA " packets to realize [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane on top of a traditional network platform. SNDp [\[143\]](#page-173-3) have proposed deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) supported data plane devices in border nodes of the network domains to deploy [SDN](#page-24-1) incrementally. However, all these approaches can not ensure fine-grained flow routing and monitoring. SCMon [\[144\]](#page-173-4) have proposed a [NFV](#page-23-10) oriented path monitoring mechanism.

Deployment of full [SDN](#page-24-1) architecture can be useful for attaining fine-grained control but increases centralized control plane overhead. To avoid the controller becoming a bottleneck, decentralized control planes have been proposed in [\[152\]](#page-174-0) where multiple controllers are deployed to handle issues related to the control plane. Decentralized control plane provides fault resilience in the control plane either by maintaining controller replica instances (e.g. ONOS [\[18\]](#page-161-0), Ravana [\[145\]](#page-173-5), B4 [\[149\]](#page-174-1))or by partitioning the network into multiple sub-networks (e.g. 0 nix [\[44\]](#page-163-2), Hyperflow [\[146\]](#page-173-6), Kandoo [\[124\]](#page-171-5) etc.). Based on the role distribution, decentralized [SDN](#page-24-1) control planes are categorized into two categories; (a) distributed SDN and (b) hierarchical control plane. Distributed control planes partition the network into several sub-networks, and the switches of the same sub-networks are allowed to be controlled by a controller. The control plane decisions involving multiple sub-networks are taken distributively by the controllers. In such a scenario, the controller directly connected to a switch is called "local controller" of that switch, where rest of the controllers are called "remote controllers" of that particular switch. Similarly, all switches connected directly to a controller are called "local switches", and rest of the switches are denoted as "remote switches". Although distributed control planes are highly fault-resilient and scalable, the distributed decision making process requires consensus and state consistency preservation among the controllers, which increase control plane overhead. To reduce the control plane overhead, hierarchical controllers segregate the control plane information in order of access frequency. Where management of frequently access/required data (e.g., topology, metering, local routing policy, etc.) are responsibilities of a "leaf controller", management of less

frequent information (e.g., global routing policy, quality of service (QoS), etc.) are managed by the "upper layer controllers". Key aspects of some of the popular existing decentralized [SDN](#page-24-1) control planes are listed in Table [2.5.](#page-55-0) However, most of the existing control plane designs are primarily targeted for [DCN](#page-23-3) and/or Internet Service Provider Network [\(ISPN\)](#page-23-17); they are not suitable for dynamic networks like [LSiN.](#page-24-0)

2.4 [SDN](#page-24-1) Controlled [LSiN](#page-24-0)

Since, existing [SDN](#page-24-1) control planes are not sufficient for [LSiN,](#page-24-0) innovations are required for network management in [LSiN.](#page-24-0) In this section, we discuss some of the existing works where the interplay between [SDN](#page-24-1) and [LSiN](#page-24-0) has been exploited to improve end-user performance. We segregate this discussion into two aspects; (a) Deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) exploiting the capabilities of [LSiN,](#page-24-0) and (b) Use of [SDN](#page-24-1) for network control of [LSiN](#page-24-0) deployment.

2.4.1 SDN Deployment Using LSN

Although the deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) has been discussed in the previous section, in this section, we want to address some of the approaches of [SDN](#page-24-1) deployment over [LSiN.](#page-24-0) The significant difference in [SDN](#page-24-1) deployment in managed networks (e.g., service provider networks, [DCN\)](#page-23-3) and [LSiN](#page-24-0) is the deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) of [LSiN](#page-24-0) is difficult due to the use of heterogeneous resourceconstrained devices and non-standard topologies. Therefore, very few of the existing works (given in Table [2.6\)](#page-56-0) can exploit the capabilities of [LSiN.](#page-24-0) The exploitation of native [NFV](#page-23-10) support of [LSiN](#page-24-0) can ease the deployment of [SDN.](#page-24-1) Both the control plane and data plane of [SDN](#page-24-1) can take advantage of [NFV](#page-23-10) to reduce the [capex/](#page-24-5)opex of softwarizing network. However, executing [NFVs](#page-23-10) over resource constraint [LSiN](#page-24-0) devices requires failure management. On the other hand, existing replica based fault resilience used in [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane is not sufficient in case of [LSiN](#page-24-0) where there exists only a limited number of auxiliary paths between a switch and its controllers. Finally, the network management of [LSiN](#page-24-0) requires "in-band" control plane due to the lack of a dedicated path between controllers and switches. Therefore, the data plane performance hugely impacts the performance of the control plane. This problem alleviates the short flow heavy traffic pattern of [LSiN,](#page-24-0) where the control plane flow initiation delay significantly affects the end-to-end performance of the application.

2.4.2 LSiN Control Using SDN

As the size and users of [LSiN](#page-24-0) increase, variety of traffic also increases in [LSiN.](#page-24-0) Management of diversified traffic requires fine-grained control, which [SDN](#page-24-1) promises. Although, there are multiple existing [SDN](#page-24-1) control planes to ensure security [\[157\]](#page-174-2) for [LSiN.](#page-24-0) DPIDIt [\[158\]](#page-175-0) proposes the use of a covert timing channel to ensure secure communication between switch-controllers when there exist malicious switches. CENSOR [\[159\]](#page-175-1) provides a flow event monitoring to ensure security and communication reliability of [SDN.](#page-24-1) Although [SDN](#page-24-1) can provide security, management of [LSiN](#page-24-0) using [SDN](#page-24-1) is very difficult when the network is dynamic [\[160\]](#page-175-2). Whereas, the conversion of a traditional network into a [SDN](#page-24-1) enabled network is challenging [\[142\]](#page-173-2). SIMECA [\[161\]](#page-175-3) proposes a lightweight data and control plane deployment for " 56 " enabled [LSiN.](#page-24-0) However, the problem of controlling a dynamic network still a challenge in [LSiN](#page-24-0) network management. In a dynamic network, devices can join and/or leave the eco-system rapidly. The dynamic network is prone to failure; therefore, providing fault-tolerance and partition tolerance is one of the primary objectives of [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane. Further, ensuring only a little involvement of the system administrator can reduce the joining overhead of a device, which can significantly help in the auto-scaling of [LSiN.](#page-24-0)

Apart from the scalability issues, the network management becomes even difficult in presence of [SFC.](#page-24-10) ElasticSFC [\[162\]](#page-175-4) and EvoVNFP [\[163\]](#page-175-5) proposed [VNF](#page-24-6) deployment and traffic steering through [VNFs](#page-24-6) over a centralized [SDN.](#page-24-1) A few of of the existing methods are given in Table [2.8.](#page-57-0) However, [SFC](#page-24-10) management becomes difficult in presence of header modifying [VNF.](#page-24-6) An detailed analysis regarding the deficiencies of existing [SFC](#page-24-10) management is presented in Section [6.2.](#page-136-0)

2.5 Summary

This chapter presented a brief overview of the [LSiN,](#page-24-0) [NFV](#page-23-10)[/VNF,](#page-24-6) and [SDN](#page-24-1) architecture and technologies, which are used in this thesis. We also describe some of the problems related to our thesis in this chapter. Our primary contribution lies in exploiting these seemingly different architectures to help each other ensure end-user performance. Our contributions start in the next chapter.

Architecture	Existing Works	Key Contributions
	Onix $[44]$	Distributed NIB
	ONOS $[18]$	Consistent network state in local ONOS instance, state infor-
Distributed		mation exchange to maintain global consistency
	Ravana $[145]$	Introduces master and slave controller architecture to provide
		fault-resilience from controller crash events, slave controllers
		maintain replicated copies of their respective master controller,
		can not handle an arbitrary number of failures.
	Hyperflow $[146]$	Local controller decides flow actions for the switches attached
		to them, publish-subscribe framework for instructions to re-
		mote switches and state consistency among the controllers.
	Elasticon $[147]$	Provides scaling of control plane by ensuring load balancing
		to the controller, novel consistency preserving barrier based
		hand-off mechanism for dynamic change of controller-switch
		association
	TOPSIS [148]	Proposes an ILP for path finding in case of link failure, pro-
		posed ILP finds the least energy consuming path, Implements
		periodic path searching for minimization of failure probability
		and energy consideration
	Kandoo $[124]$	2-layer hierarchical design, store frequent event in "leaf con-
		troller", less frequent informations are kept in "upper layer
Hierarchical		$controllers$ ".
	B4 [149]	Each Wide area network (WAN) site is managed by a "leaf con-
		troller", "root controller" provides traffic engineering services,
		"leaf controller" (s) are connected to each other by gateways
	CuttleFish $[150]$	Identification of frequently accessed state information and dy-
		namic off-loading of states
	HiDCoP $[151]$	3-layer hierarchical design, "middle layer" is used for manag-
		ing communication between "leaf controllers" through gateway
		management, uses master-slave controller fail-over mechanism

Table 2.5: Popular Distributed SDN Control Plane

Existing	Key Contributions
Works	
[153]	distributed SDN over Information centric network (ICN)
MEC-SDN $[154]$	Proposed an hierarchical SDN control plane where the "leaf controllers" are
	executing in the mobile edge devices
SDN-IoT $ 155 $	Proposed NFV based architecture for deployment to realize SDN enabled
	gateways
"Barista" $ 98 $	distributed SDN controller brewing framework, distributed and selective
	event handlers for each component by using NFV
$BLAC$ [156]	Controller technology agnostic load balancing framework

Table 2.6: Deployment of SDN using LSiN

Table 2.7: Management of LSiN using SDN

Existing	Key Contributions
Works	
DPIDIt $[158]$	State model for switch-controller association and vulnerabilities, proposes
	use of covert timing channel for switch-controller communication
CENSOR $[159]$	Proposes security and communication reliability over SDN enabled IoT
$[160]$	Experimentally compared performance of topology discovery mechanisms of
	existing SDN control planes over a dynamic LSiN, they have found that,
	change of topology events introduces huge amount of jitter in the end-user
	application
Fibbing $[142]$	Partial SDN control over traditional network devices, lacks fine-grained con-
	trol
SIMECA $ 161 $	Proposes a lightweight data and control plane for "56" enabled edge cloud

Table 2.8: Management of LSiN using SDN under SFC

Existing Works	Key Contributions	
ElasticSFC $ 162 $	VNF deployment and bandwidth allocation to enable auto scaling using	
	centralized SDN over single administrative domain.	
EvoVNFP $ 163 $	Taboo search for VNF placement, single controller, single domain	
[164]	Multi objective optimization based on link load and communication delay,	
	heuristic for single domain	
BFPR $[165]$	centralized SDN, Datacenter network, Bloom filter to encode path of each	
	packet for path tracing, in-network packet header modification,	
[166]	Distributed path optimization over multiple administrative domain, Ser-	
	vice provisioning by utilizing domain to node abstraction	

Chapter 3

[S](#page-59-0)DN-MPTCP: MPTCP Sub-Flow Management Over large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-0)

3.1 Introduction

Modern day devices are usually equipped with multiple hardware interfaces that can be leveraged to satisfy the demand for increasing traffic by aggregating the available bandwidth at all interfaces. Multipath TCP [\(MPTCP\)](#page-23-4) [\[72\]](#page-166-5) has been proposed in the literature as an end-to-end protocol for data-center and enterprise networks with the availability of multi-interface networking devices, which provides the support for bandwidth aggregation via concurrent usage of different interfaces by creating multiple sub-sockets. [MPTCP](#page-23-4) initiates multiple sub-sockets via different interfaces to aggregate the bandwidth.

Has been published in

[[]T.1] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sukumar Nandi, Samar Shailendra, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Primary Path Effect in Multi-Path TCP: How Serious Is It for Deployment Consideration?" In: Eigthteenth ACM International Symposium on Mobile Ad Hoc Networking and Computing (MobiHoc). 2017, p. 36

[[]T.2] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Samar Shailendra, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Improving MPTCP Performance by Enabling Sub-Flow Selection over a SDN Supported Network". In: Fourteenth International Conference on Wireless and Mobile Computing, Networking and Communications (WiMob). 2018

The current Linux kernel implementation of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) [\[73\]](#page-166-6) consists of three major modules: Path Manager, Segment Scheduler, and Congestion Control Mechanism. The Path Manager module manages the available sub-flows between the end hosts. Currently, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) has proposed two choices of path manager. (a) Full-mesh path manager creates sub-sockets for between all available pair of interfaces. (b) ndiffports selects k sub-flows among all available sub-flows, where k is a user defined parameter. [MPTCP](#page-23-4) Congestion Control module manages congestion window for each sub-flow separately. Several congestion control algorithms like Linked Increase Algorithm(Linked Increase Algorithm [\(LIA\)](#page-23-6)) [\[75\]](#page-166-8), Opportunistic Linked Increase Algorithm(Opportunistic Linked Increase Algorithm [\(OLIA\)](#page-24-2)) [\[27\]](#page-162-0), Balanced Linked Increase Algorithm(Balanced Linked Increase Algorithm [\(BALIA\)](#page-23-7)) [\[64\]](#page-165-8) etc. [\[74,](#page-166-7) [167\]](#page-176-0) have been proposed for [MPTCP.](#page-23-4) Once the congestion window size for each path is decided, segment scheduler takes responsibility of scheduling segments for the individual sub-flows. Round-Robin and "lowest RTT First" are the two available segment scheduling strategies described in the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) standard.

The primary task of a segment scheduler is to reduce out of order packets at the receiver. However, in a network, path characteristics (such as bandwidth, delay, loss rate, jitter etc.) of the underlying sub-flows can be significantly different as well as time varying. Differences in end-toend path characteristics of each active sub-flow may lead to an increase in out of order segments delivered at the receiver. Li et.al. [\[168\]](#page-176-1) have tried to limit receiver buffer in order to decrease out of order segment delivery by employing network coding. However, it has been found that, their implementation violate [MPTCP](#page-23-4) basic principle of do no harm objective [\[169\]](#page-176-2). Whereas, Guo et.al. [\[170\]](#page-176-3) and Lim et.al. [\[171\]](#page-176-4) focuses on the segment scheduling mechanism to avoid out of order segment generation. However, segment scheduling alone can not reduce out of order delivery and may lead to Head of Line [\(HOL\)](#page-23-8) blocking at the receiver side [\[25\]](#page-161-1). [HOL](#page-23-8) blocking increases delays and packet drops. So, number of spurious retransmission also increases. Therefore, Cao et.al. [\[25\]](#page-161-1) proposes a receiver buffer aware path selection mechanism. However, like most of the transport layer protocols, their implementation uses Round Trip Time [\(RTT\)](#page-24-3) as a measure of path characteristics. In case of [MPTCP,](#page-23-4) one segment and its acknowledgment might follow different paths. So, [RTT](#page-24-3) is not a faithful estimate of a path at sender side. Therefore, relying on simple [RTT](#page-24-3) driven path characteristics leads to severe performance degradation in [MPTCP](#page-23-4) performance. In this work, we provide a short experimental study to show that, [MPTCP](#page-23-4)

provides near-optimal experience, when the active sub-flows have similar path characteristics, as in those cases, [RTT](#page-24-3) provides a good estimation. However, the difference in delay, effective bandwidth, and loss rate can significantly increase the number of out of order segments at the receiver [\[172\]](#page-176-5). Therefore, we argue instead of relying on the RTT, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) must rely on end to end path characteristics. Based on the end to end semantics, [MPTCP](#page-23-4) path management module must choose a set of sub-flows which can avoid [HOL](#page-23-8) blocking by reducing out of order delivery [\[173\]](#page-176-6).

Therefore, we propose SDN-MPTCP, a Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) [\[15\]](#page-160-0) aided intelligent dynamic path management scheme. [SDN](#page-24-1) provides a logically centralized view of network topology parameters to the application protocols by periodically obtaining statistics from all its data plane devices [\[10\]](#page-160-2). This makes it feasible to optimize end-to-end performance of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) by selecting a suitable active set of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) sub-flows. We consider a [SDN](#page-24-1) controlled [LSiN,](#page-24-0) where network switches are connected with a [SDN](#page-24-1) controller that can estimate sub-flow characteristics based on end-to-end path properties. As [SDN](#page-24-1) cannot obtain information about receiver buffer evolution as well as prediction of aggregated [MPTCP](#page-23-4) throughput based on the sub-flow properties, building up a [SDN](#page-24-1) aided path manager application is non-trivial. Therefore, in this work, we propose an estimation mechanism to predict the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) aggregated throughput for a set of sub-flows with their end-to-end path characteristics (latency, available bandwidth, etc.). Unlike prior works our proposed model provides aggregated throughput for a given set of sub-flows. Consequently, we take a two-stage approach in this work. We formulate an irreducible and aperiodic Discrete Time Markov Chain [\(DTMC\)](#page-23-19) to model the aggregated throughput prediction of a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow with the end-to-end path characteristics of a given set of sub-flows (Section [3.5\)](#page-68-0). Based on the predicted throughput from the estimator model, we develop an optimization framework to find out the optimal set of sub-flows that can maximize the aggregated throughput for a given [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow (Section [3.6\)](#page-76-0). The [SDN](#page-24-1) controller executes this optimization framework and schedules the sub-flows accordingly. Finally, we evaluate the performance of the proposed mechanism and compare it with various baselines.

3.2 Related Works

Initial design and development of MPTCP targets aggregation of bandwidth via multiple interfaces[\[174\]](#page-176-7). Despite of having significant potential, deployment of MPTCP is not very popular till date, apart from some available SDN enabled research testbeds $[175, 176]$ $[175, 176]$. Mehani *et.al.* [\[177\]](#page-177-0) have found that only 0.1% of their gathered service domains uses MPTCP end points. According to them, two major reasons behind low adaptation of MPTCP are, (a) unreliable performance, and (b) network management overheads. Performance improvement of MPTCP by employing congestion control techniques are discussed in $[75, 76, 27]$ $[75, 76, 27]$ $[75, 76, 27]$. Peng *et.al.* [\[26\]](#page-162-1) have shown that performance of MPTCP is guided by a trade-off between TCP friendliness and responsiveness towards network changes. They have proposed a congestion control technique (named "BALIA") which can balance this trade-off criteria. Ou *et.al.* [\[77\]](#page-166-10) have considered to tackle HOL blocking and proposed a joint congestion control and segment scheduling mechanism. In another work [\[28\]](#page-162-2), they have proposed a segment scheduling mechanism to avoid HOL blocking. However, the existing segment schedulers uses RTT based approach to estimate receiver buffer size which is not a good estimate for a lossy and dynamic network. Moreover, a segment and its acknowledgement might follow different path. Therefore, segment scheduling does not perform well in case of dynamic network.

3.3 Preliminary Experiments

In order to show the insufficiency of the [RTT](#page-24-3) driven path management we conduct some pilot study experiments. Our experimental setup is built over "Mininet" network emulator platform where two hosts are connected via two parallel paths, Path A and Path B, through two different interfaces of each host. The end hosts as well as all the network switches in the path use Linux based operating system, and we use Linux tool iperf to generate the network traffic. The Linux kernel at the hosts are configured with MPTCP $V0.90¹$ $V0.90¹$ $V0.90¹$. All experiments are carried out for two cases – one by selecting Path A as the primary sub-flow and the other with Path B as the primary sub-flow. We define a path as a primary sub-flow if the connection is initiated through that particular path. The bandwidth, delay and loss rate for Path B is kept constant at 10 Mbps, 15 ms and 0%, respectively. We perform three experiments by varying the parameters {bandwidth, delay, loss rate} for Path A – (a) Exp 1 (delay difference): $\{10Mbps, 250ms, 0\%, 0\}$ Exp 2 (bandwidth difference): $\{5Mbps, 15ms, 0\% \}$, and (c) Exp 3 (loss rate difference): ${10Mbps, 15ms, .5\%}.$

¹https://www.multipath-tcp.org

3.3.1 Effect on Transport Layer Throughput

Fig. 3.1: Effect of Delay (Exp 1)

Fig. [3.1](#page-63-0) represents the difference in throughput when there exists a significant delay difference between the primary sub-flow and secondary sub-flow. The overall throughput reduces significantly in case of Primary Path A (slower path). The results also show that, the number of Out of order segments [\(OOS\)](#page-24-15) generated are significantly higher in case of slower primary subflow (i.e. Path A). [MPTCP](#page-23-4) retransmission due to [OOS](#page-24-15) is handled by resending the segments via the same path for two times, and after that, the segment is assigned to a different sub-flow. A retransmission due to three duplicate acknowledgement affects severely in case when the primary sub-flow is Path A. The primary sub-flow takes longer time to converge to the highest attainable bandwidth due to higher [RTT.](#page-24-3) Retransmission in primary sub-flow due to [OOS](#page-24-15) further worsen the convergence. This phenomenon is absent in the case when the primary sub-flow is Path B, as generation of [OOS](#page-24-15) can be quickly mitigated by retransmitting the segment via that sub-flow due to less end-to-end delay. Due to this behavior, the selection of primary sub-flow is more significant in case of delay deference, even for longer flows. Fig. [3.2](#page-64-0) shows the impact of flow duration on the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) performance for the three experimental scenarios. As flow duration increases, delay difference has more impact on the throughput difference based on the primary

Fig. 3.2: Effect of Flow Duration

sub-flow selection.

Fig. 3.3: Effect of Bandwidth (Exp 2)

In case of a bandwidth difference in between the primary and the secondary sub-flow, we see a similar effect (Fig. [3.3\)](#page-64-1). This result also suggests that choosing a higher bandwidth path as the primary sub-flow can significantly reduce the generation of [OOS.](#page-24-15) Fig. [3.4](#page-65-0) shows the results when primary sub-flow has higher loss rate than that of secondary sub-flow. The results suggests that, choosing a high loss rate path as the primary sub-flow can reduce the overall

Fig. 3.4: Effect of Loss Rate (Exp 3)

Fig. 3.5: Throughput variation

throughput. Further from Fig. [3.2,](#page-64-0) we observe that the impacts of bandwidth difference and loss rate difference are more in case of short duration flows.

3.3.2 Impact of Parametric Difference Between Two Paths

Next we analyze how the delay, bandwidth and throughput difference between the two paths impact the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) throughput based on primary sub-flow selection. Fig. [3.5](#page-65-1) represents the change in aggregated throughput with the change in delay, bandwidth and loss rate difference between the two paths. From these figures, it is clear that the increase in variability between the two paths have significant impact on the throughput performance based on the selection of primary sub-flow. The impact is significant under certain cases. For example, in case of loss rate (Exp 3), selecting a low loss rate path as the primary sub-flow can improve the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) throughput as high as 60%, as we can observe from Fig. [3.5.](#page-65-1)

3.3.3 Summary of Observations

From the experimental results, we observe that a primary sub-flow with lower bandwidth, higher delay and/or lower loss rate gives rise to OOS at the receiver (Fig. [3.1,](#page-63-0) Fig. [3.3](#page-64-1) and Fig. [3.4\)](#page-65-0). Such an increase in [OOS](#page-24-15) increases the number of "*triple-duplicate ACK*" sat the sender causing the reduction in the congestion window. This unduly reduction in congestion windows adversely affects the aggregated throughput of the network. The main reason behind the increase in [OOS](#page-24-15) is, traditional [RTT](#page-24-3) based congestion control algorithms are not suitable for disparate path characteristics between sender and the receiver.

It can also be observed from Fig. [3.2](#page-64-0) that the effect of delay disparity between paths is more detrimental than the effect of bandwidth disparity between paths. This is due to the very nature of congestion control algorithm and its direct dependence over the [RTT.](#page-24-3) Moreover, the effect of sub-flow selection is visible for both the short flows as well as the long flows. In the next section we provide a formal model to capture this sub-flow selection procedure.

3.4 Network and System Model

The objective of this work is to develop a solution for dynamic sub-flow management while considering end-to-end path characteristics. The problem is to identify a set of sub-flows from all available paths between a source-destination pair of a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow, such that (i) the overall [MPTCP](#page-23-4) aggregated throughput is maximized, and (ii) the receiver buffer size is always limited by a certain threshold to avoid [HOL](#page-23-8) blocking problem. However, obtaining sub-flow characteristics (like receiver buffer evolution) under a dynamic scenario is non-trivial over a complete distributed network management framework, and therefore we leverage on [SDN](#page-24-1) based network management concept in this work. We consider a centralized [SDN](#page-24-1) controlled [LSiN,](#page-24-0) where the network switches are connected with a [SDN](#page-24-1) controller. The controller can estimate sub-flow characteristics based on end-to-end path properties.

Although a [SDN](#page-24-1) controller can monitor end-to-end path characteristics like latency and available bandwidth, obtaining the information about receiver buffer evolution as well as the prediction of aggregated [MPTCP](#page-23-4) throughput based on the sub-flow properties are non-trivial. Therefore, we need to build up an estimation mechanism to predict [MPTCP](#page-23-4) aggregated throughput for a set of sub-flows with their end-to-end path characteristics (latency, available bandwidth etc.). To the best of our knowledge, prior works on [MPTCP](#page-23-4) do not model aggregated throughput for a given set of sub-flows. Consequently, we take two-stage approach in this work as follows.

- 1. We formulate an irreducible and aperiodic [DTMC](#page-23-19) to model aggregated throughput prediction of a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow with end-to-end path characteristics of a given set of sub-flows (Section [3.5\)](#page-68-0).
- 2. Based on predicted throughput from the estimator model, we develop an optimization framework to find out an optimal set of sub-flows that can maximize aggregated throughput for a given [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow (Section [3.6\)](#page-76-0). The [SDN](#page-24-1) controller executes this optimization framework and schedules the sub-flows accordingly.

3.4.1 Network and System Model

We assume a network as a undirected graph $G = \{V, E\}$, where vertices represent network switches and hosts, and edges represent physical connectivity between them. Let $\mathcal S$ be the set of all node disjoint sub-flows between a pair of sender-receiver. A [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow is a collection of sub-flows; therefore, we represent $S = \{S_1, S_2 \dots S_n\}$, where S_k represents k^{th} sub-flow, and n represents the total number of node-disjoint sub-flows between the corresponding sender-receiver pair. A sub-flow $S_k = \{v_1^k, v_2^k \dots v_{n_k}^k\}$ is equivalent to an ordered set of vertices, where each $v_i^k \in V$ such that $v_1^k, v_2^k \ldots v_{n_k}^k$ forms a path of hop count of n_k between the sender-receiver pair. As a consequence, we use the terms "path" and "sub-flow" interchangeably, where "sub-flow" represents a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) connection whereas "path" indicates the underlying network path between the sender-receiver pair. Let $e_{ij}^k \in E$ denotes an edge between two nodes v_i^k and v_j^k . Let B_{ij}^k and L_{ij}^k represent bandwidth and loss rate of e_{ij}^k . We further assume that propagation and queueing delay of e_{ij}^k follow independent normal distribution with mean D_{ij}^k and standard deviation Θ_{ij}^k .

We consider that end-to-end path characteristics of S_i can be represented by following three tuples: $q_i = \{b_i, Pr_i(X = r), l_i\}$, where b_i and l_i represent bandwidth and segment loss probability of S_i , respectively. Note that in this section, we use terms "*packet*" and "segment" interchangeably. $Pr_i(X = r)$ represents probability mass function [\(pmf\)](#page-24-16) for [RTT](#page-24-3) of S_i being r. For the sake of simplicity we assume that, $\forall i$: $Pr_i(X = r)$ follows independent truncated normal distribution with mean μ_i and standard deviation σ_i . Therefore, $Pr_i(X = r) = \Psi(\mu_i, \sigma_i, 0, \infty; X = r)$ where $\Psi(X = r; \mu, \sigma, a, b)$ represents cumulative probability density function of a random variable X having mean as μ and standard deviation σ such that $\forall X : a \leq X \leq b$. By using addition rule of normal distribution, we get $\mu_i \approx 2 \sum_i (D^i_{j,k})$ and jk $\sigma_i^2 \approx 2 \sum$ $_{j,k}$ $(\Theta_{jk}^i)^2$. However, we use notation $Q_i = \{b_i, l_i, \mu_i, \sigma_i\}$ for easy representation. Here, Q_i signifies path characteristics of S_i . For ease of representation we use $\vec{Q} = \{Q_i\}$.

Each sub-flow maintains a separate congestion window. The size of congestion window of S_i at time t is represented as $w_i(t)$. We use T and R to signify steady state throughput and receiver buffer size of [MPTCP](#page-23-4) connection between intended sender-receiver pair. Our objective is to estimate value of $\mathcal T$ and $\mathcal R$ in terms of Q_i that represents the underlying path characteristics of the [MPTCP](#page-23-4) sub-flows for a sender-receiver pair.

3.5 Impact of MPTCP Sub-flow Selection on Throughput Performance – An Estimation Model

In this section, we use an irreducible and aperiodic [DTMC](#page-23-19) model to estimate values of aggregated steady state throughput (\mathcal{T}) and receiver buffer size (\mathcal{R}) based on path characteristics q_i . Considering n number of possible sub-flows $\{S_1, S_2, ..., S_n\}$, states of a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow can be represented through the congestion window across those n different sub-flows. Therefore, a state in the system can be represented as $\{w_1, w_2, ..., w_n\}$ where w_i is the congestion window value of the sub-flow S_i . We make the following assumptions,

- The change in congestion window of a path is triggered based on a discrete event system by observing corresponding [RTT](#page-24-3) of the underlying path.
- The congestion window updates at different paths are mutually independent and identically distributed.

Fig. 3.6: Markov Model for a MPTCP with 2 Sub-Flows

Therefore, congestion window evolution of ith sub-flow of a [MPTCP](#page-23-4) flow can be represented as a stochastic process $w_i(t)$. Accordingly, we develop a n dimensional irreducible and aperiodic discrete time " $Markov$ " model, where a state of the system is represented by ntuple $\{w_1, w_2, ..., w_n\}$, where each $w_i \in [2, W_{max}]$, W_{max} being the maximum congestion widow value. An example [DTMC](#page-23-19) for $n = 2$ is shown in Fig. [3.6.](#page-69-0) The state transition is allowed when a segment is either received successfully or it is lost in the transmission. Transition triggering events are handled on a sub-flow level. Therefore, we assume that state transition triggered by sub-flow k alters only k^{th} -element of the state variable. We term this property of our model as "single path transition" property. Let us denote the state transition probability from state $(w_1, \dots, w_r, \dots, w_n)$ to $(w_1, \dots, w'_r, \dots, w_n)$ by $P_{(w_1, \dots, w_r, \dots, w_n); (w_1, \dots, w'_r, \dots, w_n)}$. Without any loss in generality we use notation $P_{(w_r,w'_r)}$ to indicate the transition probability $P_{(w_1,\dots,w_r,\dots,w_n);(w_1,\dots,w_r,\dots,w_n)}$. All popular [MPTCP](#page-23-4) congestion control algorithm (like [BALIA](#page-23-7) [\[26\]](#page-162-1)) adapts congestion window size of a sub-flow based on [RTT](#page-24-3) estimation along that

sub-flow. Therefore state transition probabilities of the proposed [DTMC](#page-23-19) depend on [RTT](#page-24-3) esti-mation. At this stage we ask this question: What can be [RTT](#page-24-3) estimate (r_i) at path (sub-flow) S_i , that can trigger a change of congestion window size to w'_i from w_i ?

3.5.1 Estimation of RTT for Congestion Window Size Adaptation

Although any [MPTCP](#page-23-4) congestion control algorithm can be used for our modeling purpose, we use [BALIA](#page-23-7) [\[26\]](#page-162-1) as a representative case. As shown in [\[64\]](#page-165-8), [BALIA](#page-23-7) congestion control algorithm can be represented using the family of equations given by sub-eq. [\(3.1a\)](#page-70-0) (for successful segment transmission) and sub-eq. [\(3.1b\)](#page-70-0) (for a transmission failure), where $Y_i(t) = \frac{w_i(t)}{r_i}$ and $\alpha_i(t) = \frac{\max\{Y_k(t)\}}{Y_i(t)}$ $\frac{\sqrt{N_i(t)}}{Y_i(t)}$. In this case, r_i represents measured [RTT](#page-24-3) of S_i .

$$
w'_{i} = \begin{cases} \frac{Y_{i}(t)}{r_{i}(\sum_{k} Y_{k}(t))^{2}} \left(\frac{1+\alpha_{i}(t)}{2}\right) \left(\frac{4+\alpha_{i}(t)}{5}\right) & \text{Success} \\ \frac{w_{i}(t)}{2} \min\{\alpha_{i}(t), 1.5\} & \text{Failure} \end{cases}
$$
(3.1a)

Based on above estimation of congestion window size as given for [BALIA](#page-23-7) congestion control algorithm, our objective is to find out r_i that can trigger a congestion window size of w'_i .

Let Σ $\sum_{k} Y_k(t) = (C_{-i}(t) + Y_i(t))$ and $\max_{k} \{ Y_k(t) \} = Y_m(t)$. Therefore, $\alpha_i(t) = \frac{w_m(t)r_i}{r_m w_i(t)}$. So, sub-eq. [\(3.1a\)](#page-70-0) simplifies to sub-eq. [\(3.2a\)](#page-70-1) and sub-eq. [\(3.1b\)](#page-70-0) reduces to sub-eq. [\(3.2b\)](#page-70-1). From this point onwards, we use w_i, w'_i and C_{-i} instead of $w_i(t), w_i(t + 1)$ and $C_{-i}(t)$ for notational simplicity.

$$
w'_{i} = \begin{cases} \frac{w_{i}}{r_{i}^{2} \left(C_{-i} + \frac{w_{i}}{r_{i}}\right)^{2}} \left(\frac{4r_{m}^{2}w_{i}^{2} + 5r_{i}w_{i}w_{m}r_{m} + r_{i}^{2}w_{m}^{2}}{10r_{m}^{2}w_{i}^{2}}\right) & (3.2a) \\ \frac{w_{i}}{2} \min\{\frac{w_{m}r_{i}}{r_{m}w_{i}}, 1.5\} & (3.2b) \end{cases}
$$

By solving sub-eq. [\(3.2a\)](#page-70-1), we get

$$
r_i = \frac{5}{4} \left(\frac{-w_m w_i r_m}{2r_m^2 w_i w_i'} + C_{-i} w_i \right)
$$

$$
\pm \sqrt{\left(\left(\frac{w_m w_i r_m}{2r_m^2 w_i w_i'} - 2C_{-i} w_i \right)^2 - \frac{8}{5} \left(\frac{w_m^2}{10r_m^2 w_i'} - C_{-i}^2 \right) \right)}
$$
(3.3)

Let $\vec{W} = \{w_1, w_2, ... w_n\}$ and $\vec{R} = \{r_1, r_2, ..., r_n\}$. From Eq. [\(3.3\)](#page-70-2), we can observe that r_i is a function of \vec{W} , \vec{R} and m. Note that here S_m is the path for which $Y_k(t)$ is maximum. we denote $r_i = f(m, \vec{W}, \vec{R})$ where $f(.)$ is the corresponding function as given in Eq. [\(3.3\)](#page-70-2). We consider

two cases – (i) Y_k is maximum for the current path S_i under consideration $(\max\{Y_k\} = Y_i)$, and $m = i$, and (ii) Y_k is maximum for some other path S_m such that $m \neq i$. Therefore,

$$
r_i = \begin{cases} f(i, \vec{W}, \vec{R}) & \text{if } \max\{Y_k\} = Y_i \\ f(m, \vec{W}, \vec{R}) & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}
$$
(3.4)

By substituting $m = i$ in Eq. [\(3.3\)](#page-70-2), we derive Eq. [\(3.5\)](#page-71-0).

$$
f(i, \vec{W}, \vec{R}) = \frac{w_i \pm \sqrt{w_i^2 + \frac{12w_i}{5w_i'} + 1.6}}{2C_{-i}}
$$
(3.5)

Similarly, sub-eq. [\(3.2b\)](#page-70-1) can be simplified also as follows.

$$
r_i = \begin{cases} \frac{2w'_ir_m}{w_m} & w'_i \le \frac{3w_i}{4} \text{ and } \max\{Y_k\} = Y_m \end{cases}
$$
 (3.6a)

$$
0 \ge r_i < \infty \qquad \text{Otherwise} \tag{3.6b}
$$

Now we can argue that given \vec{W} and \vec{R} , the required [RTT](#page-24-3) r_i can be calculated as per Eq. [\(3.4\)](#page-71-1), sub-eq. [\(3.6a\)](#page-71-2) and sub-eq. [\(3.6b\)](#page-71-2). Therefore, we proceed for estimating state transition probabilities of the proposed [DTMC](#page-23-19) based on this [RTT](#page-24-3) estimation.

3.5.2 Estimation of State Transition Probabilities

According to Eq. [\(3.4\)](#page-71-1) and sub-eq. [\(3.6a\)](#page-71-2), transition events are:

- 1. SS_i : If the segment is delivered successfully via S_i , there can be two possible cases as follows:
	- (a) SS_{max_i} : This transition event is triggered if $m = i$, that is $max{Y_k} = Y_i$ for path S_i after successful delivery. As per the definition of Y_k , $Y_k \propto \frac{1}{r_i}$. Therefore, $\max\{Y_k\} = Y_i$ represents $\min\{r_k\} = r_i$.
	- (b) SS_{max_m} : If $m \neq i$, then $\exists m \in \{1, 2, ..., i-1, i+1, ..., n\}$: $\max\{Y_k\} = Y_m$. This event is complement event of SS_{max_i} .
- 2. SL_i : If the segment is delivered successfully via S_i , there can be two possible cases as follows:
	- (a) SL_{max_i} : This transition event is triggered if there is a segment loss reported, and $\max\{Y_k\} = Y_i$. In this case, according to sub-eq. [\(3.6b\)](#page-71-2), the value of this event does
not depend on r_i . Therefore, we consider $0 \geq r_i \geq \infty$. In such cases only allowed sub-event is $w'_i = \frac{3w_i}{4}$. To signify this event, we use an indicator variable $\Gamma(w_i, w'_i)$ as given in Eq. (3.7) .

$$
\Gamma(w_i, w'_i) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } 4w'_i = 3w_i \\ 0 & \text{Otherwise} \end{cases}
$$
\n(3.7)

(b) SL_{max_m} : If $m \neq i$, then $\exists m \in \{1, 2, ..., i-1, i+1, ..., n\} : \max\{Y_k\} = Y_m$. This event is complement event of SS_{max_i} . Whenever this event is triggered, transition of $w'_i > \frac{3w_i}{4}$, becomes impossible (see, sub-eq. [\(3.6b\)](#page-71-0)). Therefore, we only consider here sub-event $w'_i \leq \frac{3w_i}{4}$. To notify this sub-event, we use a separate indicator variable $\Delta(w_i, w'_i)$ as given in Eq. [\(3.8\)](#page-72-1).

$$
\Delta(w_i, w'_i) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } 4w'_i \le 3w_i \\ 0 & \text{Otherwise} \end{cases}
$$
\n(3.8)

Now from the above set of events, we can say $pr(SL_i) = l_i$ and $pr(SS_i) = (1 - l_i)$, where $pr(E_i)$ denotes the probability of event E_i . Based on the set of events, we simplify the transition probability $P_{(w_i, w'_i)}$ by repeatedly applying law of total probability as given in Eq. [\(3.9\)](#page-72-2).

$$
P_{(w_i;w'_i)} = pr(SS_i)pr(w'_i|SS_i) + pr(SL_i)pr(w'_i|SL_i)
$$
\n(3.9)

where,

$$
pr(w'_{i}|SS_{i}) = pr(w'_{i}|SS_{max_{i}})pr(SS_{max_{i}}) + pr(w'_{i}|SS_{max_{m}})pr(SS_{max_{m}})
$$

and,

$$
pr(w'_{i}|SL_{i}) = \Gamma(w_{i}, w'_{i})pr(SL_{max_{i}}) + \Delta(w_{i}, w'_{i})pr(w'_{i}|SL_{max_{m}})pr(SL_{max_{m}})
$$

It can be noted from sub-eq. $(3.2b)$ that with BALIA, new congestion window (w'_i) should be less than or equals to $\frac{3}{4}$ th of original congestion window (w_i) when a segment loss occurs. The indicator variable $\Gamma(w_i, w'_i)$ ensures this and accordingly we compute $pr(w'_i|SL_i)$. Now both the events SS_{max_i} and SL_{max_i} are equivalent to the event of i^{th} sub-flow having minimum r_i . According to our conjecture, $\forall i : Pr_i(X = r)$ are independent and identically distributed. Therefore, $pr(SS_{max_i}) = pr(SL_{max_i}) = \mathcal{Z}$ reduces to Eq. [\(3.10\)](#page-72-3).

$$
\mathcal{Z} = \int_{r=0}^{\infty} Pr_i(X=r) \prod_{k \neq i} Pr_k(X
$$

Similarly, $pr(SS_{max_m}) = 1 - pr(SS_{max_i})$ and $pr(SL_{max_m}) = 1 - pr(SL_{max_i})$ and other conditional probabilities can be calculated as follows – (a) $pr(w_i' | SS_{max_i}) = pr(X < f(i, \vec{W}, \vec{R}))$, (b) $pr(w'_{i}|SS_{max_{m}}) = pr(X \lt f(m, \vec{W}, \vec{R}))$, and (c) $pr(w'_{i}|SL_{max_{m}}) = pr(X \lt \frac{2w'_{i}r_{m}}{w_{m}})$ $\frac{w_i r_m}{w_m}$).

This way we obtain transition probability from state $(w_1, w_2, ..., w_i, ..., w_n)$ to state $(w_1, w_2, ..., w_i', ..., w_n)$ $(P_{(w_i; w'_i)})$ based on Eq. [\(3.9\)](#page-72-2).

3.5.3 Estimation of Average MPTCP Throughput

We now compute average throughput of a [MPTCP](#page-23-0) flow considering the data transfer rate through all its sub-flows. Let us consider that, $\vec{\Pi} = \left[\pi_{(2,2,...2)}, \pi_{(2,2,...,2,3)}, \ldots, \pi_{(W_{max_1}, W_{max_2}, ..., W_{max_n})} \right]$ be the stationary probability distribution vector of states for the given [DTMC.](#page-23-1) Therefore, by using "Markovian property", stationary distribution of this [DTMC](#page-23-1) can be calculated as per the following system of equations.

$$
\pi_{w_1,\dots,w_n} = \sum_{k_1=2}^{W_{max_1}} \pi_{k_1,\dots,w_n} P_{(k_1;w_1)} + \dots + \sum_{k_n=2}^{W_{max_n}} \pi_{w_1,\dots,k_n} P_{(k_n;w_n)}
$$
(3.11)

We also have the normalization equation from the [DTMC,](#page-23-1) which can be represented as follows.

$$
\sum_{w_1=2}^{W_{max_1}} \sum_{w_2=2}^{W_{max_2}} \dots \sum_{w_n=2}^{W_{max_n}} \pi_{w_1, w_2 \dots w_i, \dots, w_n} = 1 \tag{3.12}
$$

Let us define a "round" as interval between two successive state transition events. If the system is currently under state $(w_1, w_2, ..., w_n)$, then the total number of segments that can be sent is calculated as $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}$ $\sum_{j=1} w_j$. Therefore, average number of segments sent by a state $(w_1, w_2, ..., w_n)$ is $\pi_{(w_1, w_2,...,w_n)} \sum_{n=1}^n$ $\sum_{j=1} w_j$. Consequently, the average number of segments that can be sent in one round (denoted as $Avg_C(\vec{Q})$ for a given configuration $\vec{Q} = \{q_1, q_2, ..., q_n\}$) is expressed as Eq. [\(3.13\)](#page-73-0).

$$
Avg_C(\vec{Q}) = \sum_{\forall w_i} \left(\pi_{(w_1, w_2, ..., w_n)} \sum_{j=1}^n w_j \right)
$$
\n(3.13)

Now we have to compute average time for a "round". Average time for a "round" includes (a) total data transmission time (time to transmit $Avg_{\mathbb{C}}(\vec{Q})$ number of segments), (b) time to receive "acknowledgments" for the transmitted segments, and (c) time for "retransmission" of lost segments. We assume a x -"*duplicate acknowledgment*" scheme, where a segment is

"retransmitted" if the sender receives x number of consecutive "duplicate acknowledgments". Assume that segment size is s_s and acknowledgment size is a_s . Then for a given \vec{Q} , average time required for one "round" $(Avg_T(\vec{Q}))$ is computed as follows.

$$
\mathcal{G}(\vec{Q}) = \max_{x} \left\{ \frac{((w_s^{avg} + x) \times s_s)}{b_s} + \rho \frac{w_s^{avg} \times a_s}{b_s} \right\}
$$
\n(3.14)

In this case w_s^{avg} represents average number of segments sent by a [MPTCP](#page-23-0) sub-flow S_s and ρ is [RTT](#page-24-0) of that sub-flow.

Therefore, using Eq. [\(3.13\)](#page-73-0) and Eq. [\(3.14\)](#page-74-0), average throughput is calculated as,

$$
Avg_{Th}(\vec{Q}) = \frac{Avg_C(\vec{Q})}{\mathcal{G}(\vec{Q})}
$$
\n(3.15)

3.5.4 Estimation of Receiver Buffer Size

The receiver buffer occupancy increases mainly due to out of order segment delivery. We define segment seg_i as a "key" segment if all other segments seg_j: $j > i$ reach to the destination before seg_i . All seg_j must wait at the receiver buffer for the key segment, in order to ensure reliable delivery. Therefore, occupancy of receiver buffer depends on the event that seg_j is successfully delivered before seg_i . We denote seg_i^{max} as the segment which stays in the queue for longest time for a key segment seg_i . So, receiver buffer length (RL) can be expressed as Eq. [\(3.16\)](#page-74-1), where $\Delta(seg_k, seg_l)$ denotes arrival time difference between seg_k and seg_l .

$$
RL = |\Delta(seg_i^{max}, seg_i)| \times \text{throughput}
$$
\n(3.16)

Subsequently, we can approximate average receiver buffer length $(E_{RL}(\vec{Q}))$ for a given configuration \vec{Q} based on [\[178\]](#page-177-0):

$$
E_{RL}(\vec{Q}) \approx (\max_k(r_k) - \min_k(r_k))Avg_{Th}(\vec{Q})
$$
\n(3.17)

3.5.5 Model Verification

To verify correctness of our proposed [DTMC](#page-23-1) based model, we have compared average throughput and receiver buffer length with emulation results obtained using "Mininet" [\[49\]](#page-164-0). The test topology is given in Fig. [3.7.](#page-75-0) All switches given in the topology (Sw1-Sw6) are [SDN](#page-24-1) switches. Emulation links are configured to have 20ms delay. Path S1 and S2 have bottle neck bandwidth

Fig. 3.7: Topology Structure for Experiments

Fig. 3.8: Throughput Comparison

of 8mbps and S3 is configured with 18mbps of bandwidth. Results are obtained for two different loss rates (0% and 5%). Fig. [3.8](#page-75-1) shows effect of maximum congestion window size with average throughput for two and three active sub-flows. Fig. [3.9](#page-76-0) represents effect of maximum congestion window size on length of the receiver buffer. We observe that our proposed model can predict behavior of [MPTCP](#page-23-0) reasonably well as the average prediction error of the proposed model has been found as 9.19%. Therefore, in the next section, we present the sub-flow scheduling problem

Fig. 3.9: Receiver Buffer Size Comparison

based on this estimation model.

3.6 Sub-Flow Selection based on Performance Estimation from DTMC

The objective of sub-flow selection problem, for a given [MPTCP](#page-23-0) connection and a set of all available sub-flows $S = \{S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_n\}$, is to select a subset of S for optimizing the average throughput. However, optimal average throughput can increase receiver buffer size, which in turn might deteriorate overall performance. Therefore, sub-flow selection problem must limit receiver buffer size to a certain threshold (RL_{max}) . Length of the receiver buffer length depends upon congestion control algorithm and scheduling mechanism. Therefore, in the previous section, we propose a mathematical model to estimate receiver buffer length in Eq. [\(3.17\)](#page-74-2) in presence of [BALIA](#page-23-2) congestion control. The proposed model also provides average throughput (Eq. [\(3.15\)](#page-74-3)). Based on the estimated values, sub-flow selection problem can be formulated as a mixed integer linear program [\(MILP\)](#page-23-3).

Given S, power set of $S(\wp(S))$ provides all the possible configurations. Let, \vec{I} be an indicator vector of all possible sub-flow configuration such that $\vec{I} = \{ \forall k \in \wp(\mathcal{S} : I^k) \}.$ We define $I^k \in \mathbb{R}^n$ for a given configuration $k \in \mathcal{P}(\mathcal{S})$ as per Eq. [\(3.18\)](#page-77-0).

$$
I_j^k = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } S_j \in k \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{3.18}
$$

Let, $\vec{Q} = \{q_1, q_2, ..., q_n\}$ be path quality matrix of all available sub-flows such that $q_i =$ $\{b_i, l_i, \mu_i, \sigma_i\}$. Therefore, effective path quality matrix of only active sub-flows (X^k) for k^{th} configuration can be expressed as $X^k = \vec{Q} \circ I^k$ where \circ denotes the Hadamard product [\(element wise product\)](#page-23-4) between two matrices of same dimension. We denote the average throughput of all active sub-flows in k^{th} configuration as $Avg_{Th}(X^k)$. $Avg_{Th}(X^k)$ can be calculated using Eq. [\(3.15\)](#page-74-3). Eq. [\(3.17\)](#page-74-2) can be used to calculate estimated receiver buffer length $(RL(X^k))$ for the k-th configuration. Now we can represent optimal sub-flow selection problem as an optimization problem as given in Eq. [\(3.19\)](#page-77-1).

$$
\max_{k} Avg_{Th}(X^{k})
$$

subjected to, $RL(X^{k}) \leq RL_{max}$ (3.19)

This optimization problem is equivalent to "0-1 knapsack problem" [\[179\]](#page-177-1), where $Avg_{Th}(\vec{X})$ and $RL(\vec{X})$ can be treated as the capacity of the knapsack. 0-1 knapsack problem is known to be NP-hard. Therefore, we propose a greedy heuristic Algorithm [1](#page-78-0) to solve Eq. [\(3.19\)](#page-77-1).

We define effective bandwidth of a sub-flow as $b_i(1 - l_i)$. Our proposed heuristic should be able to increase effective bandwidth. However, as per Eq. [\(3.17\)](#page-74-2), the length of receiver buffer inversely proportional to effective bandwidth. Eq. [\(3.17\)](#page-74-2) also reveals that, with increase in [RTT,](#page-24-0) delay between key segment and the rest of segment increases. Therefore, we can conclude that [RTT](#page-24-0) of a sub-flow is directly proportional to the length of receiver buffer length. So, the proposed heuristic is built upon these two governing factors. We apply linear scalarization to find the best possible sub-flow. Our proposed heuristic ensures that a sub-flow with high effective bandwidth and low [RTT](#page-24-0) gets higher priority of selection if that sub-flow does not increase estimated receive buffer length than RL_{max} .

To implement the heuristic, we exploit [SDN](#page-24-1) capabilities for accumulating \vec{Q} . In case of SDN supported infrastructure, an [SDN](#page-24-1) controller may periodically gather individual port statistics such as link bandwidth, loss rate and approximate delay for each data plane device. The gathered statistics can provide an estimate of end-to-end characteristics. Upon receiving a [MPTCP](#page-23-0) connection-open request, the controller finds set of n paths between source-destination

Algorithm 1: Heuristic for sub-flow selection

Input: \vec{Q} Output: \vec{I} $1 \ \forall i: I_i \leftarrow 0;$ 2 Sort \vec{Q} based on $T_i \leftarrow b_i(1 - l_i) + \frac{1}{\mu_i};$ **3** Find max_i (T_i) ; $I_i \leftarrow 1$; 4 foreach $j \in (2, 3 \cdots n)$ do $\mathbf{5} \quad | \quad \vec{X} \leftarrow \vec{Q} \circ I;$ $\begin{aligned} \mathfrak{s} \quad & \mid \quad \mathcal{A} \leftarrow Avg_{Th}(\vec{X}); \, \mathcal{R} \leftarrow RL(\vec{X}); \end{aligned}$ $\begin{array}{c} \texttt{7} \end{array} \big\vert \ \ \ \text{if} \ \ \mathcal{R} \leq RL_{max} \ \ \text{then}$ $\begin{array}{c|c} \n\mathbf{8} & \n\end{array}$ $\begin{array}{|c|c|c|c|c|} \nI_j \leftarrow 1; \n\end{array}$ 9 return \vec{I} ;

pair based on the underlying routing protocol. The value of n depends on number of network interfaces available and the path manager used by the end hosts. According to the full-mesh path manager, all of n paths should be used as active sub-flows. After initial path selection and sub-flow identification, the controller periodically calculates end-to-end quality of sub-flow S_i (as denoted by Q_i). Upon calculating \vec{Q} , the controller uses Algorithm [1](#page-78-0) to calculate set of active sub-flows as $\mathcal{S}_{active} = \{ \forall i, I_i \neq 0 : S_i \}.$ This \mathcal{S}_{active} is relayed back to the path manager which activates corresponding sub-flows.

3.7 Implementation Details and Performance Evaluation

In this section, we discuss the performance of the proposed sub-flow selection mechanism in previous section. We have emulated an [SDN](#page-24-1) environment through Open vSwitch [\[139\]](#page-172-0) via the Mininet [\[49\]](#page-164-0) emulation platform at the Department of Computer Science and Engineering, IIT Guwahati.

Fig. 3.10: Comparison of Throughput

3.7.1 Implementation Methodology

We have used open-source [MPTCP](#page-23-0) kernel module [\[73\]](#page-166-0) in our testbed. To integrate with the [SDN](#page-24-1) " POX " controller, our developed module^{[2](#page-80-0)} uses " UDP " to communicate. Upon detecting change, " POX " recalculates the active sub-flow set and pushes to the host as a recommendation in "JSON" format. The recommendation identifies sub-flow set by network addresses. Upon receiving the request, the path manager module translates network addresses to sub-flow IDs and selects the corresponding sub-flows as active. Accordingly, it notifies the congestion control module about these changes.

3.7.2 Competing Heuristics

It can be noted that to the best of our knowledge, existing literature have not worked on [MPTCP](#page-23-0) sub-flow selection problem. As discussed earlier, [MPTCP](#page-23-0) kernel implementation has two variants of sub-flow selection or path manager algorithm $-$ Full-mesh and ndiffports. Although ndiffports progresses in the direction of sub-flow selection, but it uses a naive implementation of random sub-flow selection, which does not work well in practice. Therefore, we consider the Full-mesh path manager as the competing heuristic of our proposed protocol. Further, we compare performance of the proposed methodology with optimal performance, as computed by enumerating over all possible combination of paths.

Fig. 3.11: Comparison of Flow Completion Time

3.7.3 Topology Details and Emulation Results

Topology – We choose a topology which is similar to the one given in Fig. [3.7.](#page-75-0) We configure 15 parallel paths between a sender and a receiver with the end-to-end parameters as follows. We increase bandwidth of these paths from 1 Mbps to 15 Mbps with a step of 1 Mbps. The delay is increased from 10 ms to 150 ms with a step of 10 ms, whereas the path loss increases from 0% to 15% with a step of 1% per path. The sender generates [MPTCP](#page-23-0) supported "HTTP" flows destined towards receiver host.

Average file download time and aggregated throughput $-$ Figs. [3.10](#page-79-0) and [3.11](#page-80-1) shows performance comparison of the proposed scheme with the Full-mesh path manager and offline optimal path manager in terms of download time of a $100MB$ file over standard "HTTP" protocol and average aggregated throughput. The emulation results reveal that, Full-mesh path manager performs quite well for up to 3 sub-flows. However, increase in the number of subflows increases download time significantly and reduces average throughput. Performance of the proposed methodology is considerably well compared to the Full-mesh path manager, and also very close to the optimal performance as we observe for our emulation scenarios.

Effect on congestion control parameters – To understand why the proposed methodology significantly boosts up performance of MPTCP, we explore evolution of several parameters that control [MPTCP](#page-23-0) congestion control mechanism. As given in Fig. [3.12,](#page-81-0) a significant reduction in out of order segments can be observed in case of our proposed methodology in comparison to the Full-mesh path manager. As shown in Figs. [3.13](#page-81-1) and [3.14,](#page-81-2) our proposed path manager also significantly reduces number of retransmitted segments and lost segments by selecting effective

 2 https://github.com/subhrendu-subho/SDN_pathmanager

Fig. 3.13: Retransmitted Segments

Fig. 3.14: Lost Segments

sub-flows.

Analysis of congestion window evolution – The reason behind effectiveness of the proposed sub-flow management mechanism can be justified by the help of congestion window progression analysis. For this purpose we analyse and compare two particular run instances Fig. [3.15](#page-82-0) to explain the behaviour. The Fig. [3.15](#page-82-0) shows progression of the congestion window for a particular run where the Full-mesh path manager uses 4 sub-flows. For similar scenario,

Fig. 3.15: Congestion window size

the proposed path manager uses only 3 sub-flows which can be observed in Fig. [3.15](#page-82-0)^{[3](#page-82-1)}. As argued earlier, due to reduction of lower bandwidth path, the proposed methodology can reduce the number of retransmit events along with out of order segments. Therefore, it can help all the sub-flows to converge to their steady state congestion window size quickly.

Impact on RTT – On the other hand, our proposed scheme also reduces receiver buffer size. Therefore, the sub-flows experience lesser delay compared to the Full-mesh path manager, and observe reduced RTT, as shown in Fig. [3.16.](#page-83-0) As a result, overall performance improves significantly with the help of the proposed sub-flow management module hooked with the standard [MPTCP](#page-23-0) kernel.

 3 The sub-flow $(S1)$ is not used by the proposed framework

Fig. 3.16: RTT Variation

3.8 Summary

In this chapter, we develop SDN-MPTCP, a sub-flow management framework for [MPTCP](#page-23-0) protocol over a [SDN](#page-24-1) controlled [LSiN.](#page-24-2) Our proposed framework reduces out of order segments and [HOL](#page-23-5) blocking in [MPTCP.](#page-23-0) The emulation results show that our proposed sub-flow management heuristic outperforms the existing path manager in [MPTCP](#page-23-0) and very closely approximates a NPhard problem of optimal sub-flow selection in terms of various performance metrics. SDN-MPTCP ensures the transport layer performance improvement by taking assistance of [SDN.](#page-24-1) This work shows that, integration of [SDN](#page-24-1) in a [LSiN](#page-24-2) can provide performance benefit along with ease of management concerns. However, deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) over an existing [LSiN](#page-24-2) is difficult due to increase in deployment cost which we discuss in the next chapter.

Chapter 4

[F](#page-85-0)lipper: Dynamic NIB Placement For Distributed SDN

4.1 Introduction

In the previous chapter, we have seen how Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) can improve the performance of a transport layer protocol. Additionally, [SDN](#page-24-1) can provide ease of network management. For example, the network administrator of an large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-2) service provider wants to dynamically update bandwidth distribution policies based on network usage statistics. The target network is connected with multiple network service providers, and therefore she needs to update configuration at different edge routers and gateways. With traditional network devices, like layer 3 switches, this task is tedious as even a minor configuration inconsistency among edge routers and gateways may lead to severe network underutilization or bandwidth imbalance. Further, the system is also not scalable for such dynamic updates of network configuration policies. Since [SDN](#page-24-1) [\[15\]](#page-160-0) can help in dynamic network configuration updates by providing programmable control plane, managing networks using [SDN](#page-24-1) becomes less hectic for the administrator. The centralized control plane of [SDN](#page-24-1) converts policies into device configurations

Has been published in

[[]T.3] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Niladri Sett, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Flipper: Fault-Tolerant Distributed Network Management and Control". In: Fifteenth IFIP/IEEE International Symposium on Integrated Network Management (IM). 2017

and updates targeted devices in the network with the corresponding configurations. However, deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) over an existing [LSiN](#page-24-2) suffers from capital expenditure [\(capex\)](#page-24-3)/operational expenditure (opex) issue, which we describe next.

[SDN](#page-24-1) deployment requires specific hardware that can understand language for [SDN,](#page-24-1) like Open virtual switch [\(OVS\)](#page-24-4) [\[180,](#page-177-2) [181\]](#page-177-3), so that a [SDN](#page-24-1) controller can dynamically update configuration parameters for such hardware. Therefore the important question is: How much effort and cost does one need to convert an existing network infrastructure to an [SDN](#page-24-1) supported one? The existing studies in this direction talk about interoperability among [SDN](#page-24-1) supported and non-SDN network devices, such that incremental deployment of [SDN](#page-24-1) supported devices becomes possible [\[30,](#page-162-0) [31,](#page-162-1) [32\]](#page-162-2). However, concern regarding cost-effectiveness is still there. [SDN](#page-24-1) supported hardware is much costlier than Commercial off-the-shelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-6) network devices, and therefore requires huge operational expenditure to replace existing infrastructure by [SDN](#page-24-1) supported infrastructure.

Although it is quite inevitable that the future of network management is [SDN,](#page-24-1) simultaneously we also ask this question: *Can we make our existing network more management friendly, such* that dynamic network configuration becomes possible without changing the existing infrastructure $much$? This work tries to find out the answer to this question. We show that it is quite possible to use existing [COTS](#page-23-6) routers to work as Policy decision and enforcement point [\(PDEP\)](#page-24-5), which are known as Network Information Base [\(NIB\)](#page-23-7). We can turn a [COTS](#page-23-6) router to a [NIB](#page-23-7) by installing a few additional software tools to support Network Function Virtualization [\(NFV\)](#page-23-8) [\[44\]](#page-163-0). With the help of [NFV](#page-23-8) functionalities, a [COTS](#page-23-6) router can dynamically update policy control parameters within its neighborhood [\[18,](#page-161-0) [182\]](#page-177-4). Accordingly, we develop a new network management architecture, which is somewhere in-between the traditional architecture and [SDN](#page-24-1) based architecture, where [COTS](#page-23-6) routers dynamically change their roles from a conventional network router to an [NIB](#page-23-7) and participate in [PDEP](#page-24-5) functionalities. We call this architecture Flipper.

Flipper has two specific advantages over [SDN](#page-24-1) based network architecture, among others. First, to implement Flipper, a network administrator does not need to procure new costly hardware and second, Flipper avoids the controller bottleneck problem [\[30,](#page-162-0) [183,](#page-177-5) [44,](#page-163-0) [184,](#page-177-6) [185\]](#page-177-7) which is much debated in the [SDN](#page-24-1) research community. Flipper is a distributed architecture, where [COTS](#page-23-6) routers execute a distributed self-stabilizing algorithm to decide which nodes can work as an [NIB.](#page-23-7) As the [NIBs](#page-23-7) have limited resources because they are built on top of the existing routers, an [NIB](#page-23-7) can manage, control, and update network policies only among its neighborhood. Therefore, we develop a distributed "self-stabilizing" Maximal Indemendent Set [\(MIS\)](#page-23-9) selection mechanism, which is indeed non-trivial. To maintain consistency in policy decisions across the network, we have developed a fault-tolerant [NIB](#page-23-7) selection mechanism. We analyse the closure, fault-tolerance, and scalability properties of Flipper. The performance of Flipper is analysed from both simulations through a synthetic network environment and real implementation over an emulation platform using "network name-space". Our implementation of Flipper provides proof-of-concept support of the new architecture while comparing performance with other protocols in terms of flow initiation delay.

4.2 Flipper Architecture

This section gives the details of Flipper architecture and its working procedure. Flipper uses [NFV](#page-23-8) to convert existing [COTS](#page-23-6) routers to [PDEP](#page-24-5) devices. For this task to convert a [COTS](#page-23-6) router to a [PDEP](#page-24-5) supported device, we use the existing technology called $ONIX$ [\[44\]](#page-163-0) that describes how the [NFV](#page-23-8) modules can be interfaced with existing router operating system to make it work as a [PDEP](#page-24-5) device that can sync up network policies with other [PDEP](#page-24-5) devices, converts it to network configurations and feeds up those configurations to other normal routers in the neighborhood. Although we use ONIX technology for this purpose, but deploying it over an existing network is non-trivial, because of the limited processing capacity of the existing [COTS](#page-23-6) routers. As a consequence, such devices introduce large delay and processing overhead if a single ONIX node works like a [SDN](#page-24-1) controller. Therefore, in Flipper, we introduce a distributed dynamic [PDEP](#page-24-5) selection mechanism, which is self-stabilized and fault-tolerant. The details of this architecture are discussed next.

4.2.1 Proposed Flipper Architecture

Our proposed Flipper architecture consists of following components which are similar to ONIX. Although the components are similar, functionalities and arrangement of the components are different in Flipper.

1. OpenFlow supported switch: An OpenFlow supported switch [\(OFS\)](#page-24-6) is responsible for data forwarding based on forwarding rule set. "OpenFlow" [\[186,](#page-177-8) [8\]](#page-160-1) is a software component that is installed in the router Operating System [\(OS\)](#page-23-10) to provide [NFV](#page-23-8) functionalities. However, mere

"OpenFlow" support does not make these devices [SDN](#page-24-1) complaint, as specialized hardware (like [OVS\)](#page-24-4) is required for this purpose. In our Flipper architecture, we install additional components only at the software level in [COTS](#page-23-6) hardwares.

2. Host: End user devices connected with [OFSs](#page-24-6) that hosts applications and generates data traffic.

3. DHT-NIB: Memory based high update prone eventually-consistent Distributed Hash Table based NIB [\(DHT-NIB\)](#page-23-11) for storing link level information of switches. [DHT-NIB](#page-23-11) also helps in setting up forwarding rules in switches based on control application. As shown in ONIX architecture, an [OFS](#page-24-6) can act as a [DHT-NIB](#page-23-11) with additional functionalities.

4.tran-NIB: Strongly consistent "tran-NIB" is used for rarely changed network wide policy management.

A major difference between the existing [SDN](#page-24-1) based architecture and Flipper is that the standard [SDN](#page-24-1) components have fixed roles to play. However, in this work we define a Flipper device as a service grade router which can dynamically choose a role of either [OFS](#page-24-6) or DHT-NIB. This dynamic change of roles ("*flip*") are possible due to use of [NFV](#page-23-8) in Flipper devices. For the sake of readability we refer the "Flipper" architecture as FLIPPER and "Flipper" devices as "flipper".

4.2.2 FLIPPER Working Principle

To understand the working principle of FLIPPER, we take help of Fig. [4.1.](#page-89-0) The topology consists of a dedicated high performance transactional NIB, hosts (A, B, C, D) and flippers $(R1, R2, \ldots, R9)$. "switch-flipper" if a flipper that acts as an [OFS.](#page-24-6) "DHT-flipper" is the flippers that perform DHT-NIB functionalities. Initially, flippers adjust themselves so that a switchflippers have at least one Distributed Hash Table based flipper [\(DHT-flipper\)](#page-23-12) in its neighborhood. Upon receiving a flow request from switch-flipper, the distributed control plane consults relevant DHT-flippers based on programmable network rules in tran-NIBs and completes flow table setup procedure in switch-flippers.

4.2.3 Fault-tolerance in FLIPPER

The use of [NFV](#page-23-8) for deployment of services provides flexibility towards FLIPPER. However, general purpose switches in a service provider network are failure prone. The failure of a DHT-flipper can

Fig. 4.1: FLIPPER: Architecture

significantly affect network performance as it controls all flows in its neighborhood. Therefore, to maintain the robustness of the architecture, FLIPPER needs to be fault-tolerant. For example, in Fig. [4.1,](#page-89-0) let us assume that $R2, R5$ and $R8$ are acting as DHT-flippers. The associated switch-flippers of $R2, R5$ and $R8$ are $\{R1, R3\}, \{R4, R6, R7\}$ and $\{R9\}$, respectively. If $R5$ fails, R4, R6 can not work in the absence of DHT-flipper. For maintaining fault tolerance, we propose a distributed flipper readjustment framework. Whenever one or more switch-flippers detect unavailability of DHT-flipper in its (their) neighborhood, it (they) invokes (invoke) flipper readjustment procedure. The re-adjustment procedure provides the newly selected set of DHTflippers and switch-flippers. After reaching a consensus, each switch-flipper notifies its adjacent DHT-flipper with its state information. A switch-flipper having multiple DHT-flippers in its neighborhood chooses a DHT-flipper randomly. Therefore, they can initiate the distributed flipper readjustment framework. In this case, we use distributed self stabilization technique to make the flipper readjustment fault-tolerant.

4.3 Fault-tolerant Flipper Readjustment

To make readjustment of switch-flippers and DHT-flippers fault-tolerant, we consider use of "self-stabilization" [\[187\]](#page-177-9) which is a popular technique to provide defense against "transient failures". A transient failure is defined as irregular and unpredictable brief failure. In this work,

we propose a novel flipper readjustment algorithm which expectedly converges with linear time complexity. Our proposed algorithm also satisfies the basic properties of self-stabilization which are as follows.

- 1. Convergence: From any state, the system must reach a legitimate or desired state eventually.
- 2. Closure: In case of no failure, the system is guaranteed to remain in legitimate states.

We consider the network as a graph $G = \{V, E\}$, where V is the set of flippers and E is the set of edges representing physical connections among flippers. Each flipper periodically senses physical medium for detecting link failure. A flipper i maintains label $Label_i \in \{NIB, Swi, Wait\}$ and priority variable $Pri_i \in \{0, 1, ..., B\}$, where B denotes the maximum degree of G. Any flipper k with $Label_k = NIB$ signify that, the flipper k is ready to act as a DHT-flipper. Similarly, a flipper l with $Label_l = Swi$ acts as an switch-flipper. We consider flipper with $Label = Wait$ as a flipper with intermediate state whose role is yet to decide. Neighborhood of flipper *i* is denoted by N_i . Flipper *i* also maintains $N_i^{NIB} = \{j | j \in N_i \land Label_j = NIB\}$ and $N_i^{Wait} = \{j | j \in N_i \land Label_j = Wait \}$. We consider the state of i as $(Label_i, Pri_i)$. Each flipper also maintains state of its adjacent neighbor flippers. When a flipper changes its state, it pro-actively notifies its neighbors. Upon detecting a link failure, flipper removes entry about the corresponding neighbor from its table.

We represent our proposed algorithm as a set of guarded actions, where each guarded action is termed as a *rule.* A rule R_j , uses the following representation, $(\mathbf{R_j}) \leq \mathbf{G_j} > \rightarrow < \mathbf{A_j} >$, where $<$ G_j > represents condition which is required to be satisfied to execute action $<$ A_j >. Upon receiving an update from neighbor, each flipper checks guard statements of the rules. If any one of the guard is found to be true, then the corresponding action is executed.

4.3.1 flipper Readjustment in Case of Failure

Following the aforementioned model, the flipper readjustment problem is defined as follows. Given a network graph G , objective of the flipper readjustment problem is to find set of DHTflippers in such a way that all switch-flippers can have at least one DHT-flipper in their neighborhoods, so that the policy updates can be done with minimal control plane delay and network overhead. The solution approach must find an alternative DHT-flipper dynamically when any flipper or link fails, to incorporate fault-tolerance property. The flipper readjustment mechanism is similar to finding a [MIS](#page-23-9) in flipper connectivity graph. We propose a novel distributed anonymous self-stabilizing MIS [\(SS-MIS\)](#page-24-7) algorithm to find DHT-flippers dynamically. The reason for using anonymous algorithm is to remove unfairness issue caused by identifier system. Our proposed anonymous [SS-MIS](#page-24-7) protocol has a step complexity ^{[1](#page-91-0)} of $\mathcal{O}(n)$. Eventhough there exists a linear time self-stabilizing distributed algorithm [\[188\]](#page-178-0) for solving [MIS](#page-23-9) problem in idntifier sys-tem, for anonymous systems the best proposed solution [\[189\]](#page-178-1) has $\mathcal{O}(n \log n)$ step complexity^{[2](#page-91-1)}. In this work, we propose a linear time algorithm for anonymous systems that can significantly reduce the control plane overhead in FLIPPER.

4.3.2 SS-MIS Algorithm for flipper Readjustment

The proposed SS-MIS protocol selects switch-flippers and DHT-flippers in terms of assigning $Label = Swi$ and $Label = NIB$ respectively. According to [MIS](#page-23-9) properties, no two DHT-flipper can be adjacent and, each switch-flipper should have at least one DHT-flipper in its adjacency list. The proposed protocol is described in Algorithm [2.](#page-92-0)

A flipper i which has $Label_i = Wait$ or $Label_i = NIB$, violates the independence property if any of its neighbor is in NIB state. Hence, it must execute (R_2, R_3) , and must go to a state having $Label_i = Swi$. If two adjacent flipper have $Label = Wait$, and no other neighbor of them are in $Label = NIB$ state, then both the adjacent flippers will try to enter in a state with $Label = NIB$ state which requires a tie breaking mechanism. Although, the tie breaking can be done using an identifier [\(ID\)](#page-23-13) of the flipper, in this work [ID](#page-23-13) based tie breaking is not used. [ID](#page-23-13) based tie breaking introduces unfairness problem, because a flipper with higher [ID](#page-23-13) always gets a priority. Therefore, to break this tie, a randomized trial is performed. The proposed random trial is designed in the following way. Each node in *Wait* state generates a random number in the range $\{0, 1, 2, \ldots, B\}$, and assigns to *Pri*. A "Winner" is decided based on the unique maximum Pri value in a closed neighborhood. If no winner is found in a single experiment, it is repeated until there is a winner. The winner gets the privilege to enter into the NIB state.

¹Execution of an action is called a step. Step complexity of a distributed system is defined as the number of steps executed by the system. Throughout this work, the terms step and move are used invariably.

²To the best of our knowledge

Algorithm 2: SS-MIS Protocol

1 Variable: $Label_i = \{NIB, Swi, Wait\};$ 2 Variable: $Pri_i = \{0, 1, ..., B\};$ 3 def $N^{NIB}(i: int)$: $\begin{aligned} \textbf{4} \quad & \mid \quad \textbf{return} \; \{j| \textstyle \mathop{\forall}\limits_{j \in N_i} Label_j = NIB\}; \end{aligned}$ ${\tt 5\ def}\;N^{Wait}(i: \,int)$: $\textbf{6} \quad \textbf{return } \{j | \biguparrow \limits_{j \in N_i} Label_j = Wait \};$ 7 def $Max_W(i: int)$: 8 $\Big\{ \text{ return } \{j| \big\downarrow \forall \text{ } Max(Prij) \};$ 9 def $Trial (i: int):$ 10 **return** $Pri_i \leftarrow Rand(0, 1, 2, \ldots, B);$ 1 begin $1/R_1$ $2 \mid (Label_i = Swi) \bigwedge (N^{NIB}(i) = \emptyset) \longrightarrow (Label_i \leftarrow Wait) |Trial(i);$ // R_2 $\mathbf{3} \left(\text{Label}_i = NIB \right) \bigwedge (N^{NIB}(i) \neq \emptyset) \longrightarrow (\text{Label}_i \leftarrow \text{Swi});$ // R_3 $4 \mid (Label_i = Wait) \bigwedge (N^{NIB}(i) \neq \emptyset) \longrightarrow (Label_i \leftarrow Swi);$ $// R_{4a}$ 5 $(Label_i = Wait) \wedge (N^{NIB}(i) = \emptyset) \wedge (Pri_i = Max_W(i)) \longrightarrow (Label_i \leftarrow$ $Wait)|Trial(i);$ $1/ R_{4b}$ 6 $(Label_i = Wait) \bigwedge (N^{NIB}(i) = \emptyset) \bigwedge (Pri_i > Max_W(i)) \longrightarrow (Label_i \leftarrow NIB);$

4.4 Properties of Flipper Architecture

In this section we discuss about the properties of proposed flipper architecture. Let the global state of the system be denoted as S ; and *legitimate state* is defined as global configuration where no further rule may be applied at any flipper. We claim that the proposed scheme is self-stabilizing. A proof of self-stabilization requires the proof of Closure property and Convergence property.

4.4.1 FLIPPER Supports Closure Property

Theorem 4.1 If any flipper in the system is in intermediate state then there is at least one rule which can be executed.

Proof: Assume the state of an intermediate flipper u is *Wait*. Now there can be following scenarios.

Case 1: $\exists v \in N_u : (Label_v = NIB)$. In this case, R_3 is applicable.

Case 2: $\forall v \in N_u$: (Label_v = Wait) and (Pri_v < Pri_u). In this case flipper u has unique maximum priority. R_{4b} is applicable on flipper u and it acts as DHT-flipper.

Case 3: $\exists v \in N_u : (Label_v = Wait)$ and $(Pri_v = Pri_u)$ where Pri_v and Pri_u are maximum in their neighborhood. In this case flipper u and v must apply rule R_{4a} and retrial for a new priority value.

Case 4: $\exists v \in N_u$: (Label_v = Wait) and (Pri_v > Pri_u). Also $\exists w \in \mathcal{N}(v)$: (Label_w = Wait) and $(Pri_w > Pri_v)$. From this statement it can be concluded that $(Pri_w > Pri_u)$. Hence priority of these forms a non-increasing function. Also number of flippers are bounded by N. Hence, at least one flipper has highest priority which can execute rule R_{4b} or R_{4a} .

Corollary 4.1 *(Closure property)* If the system is in a state where flippers with DHT-flippers form a [MIS,](#page-23-9) it remains in that state forever, provided no further fault occurs.

Corollary [4.1](#page-93-0) also suggests the correctness of the proposed scheme.

4.4.2 FLIPPER Converges If a Failure Occurs and It is Scalable

A self-stabilizing system always converges in case of a failure. We analyze the algorithm and prove that, the expected time required to converge is linearly dependent on the number of flipper used.

Theorem 4.2 Let $P(N, B)$ denotes probability of finding an unique maximum in the closed neighborhood of v where, N denotes the cardinality of the closed neighborhood of any arbitrary flipper v. The probability of one flipper in the closed neighborhood having unique maximum after one trial is as follows.

$$
P(N,B) = \frac{(N \times \sum_{i=1}^{B} i^{(N-1)})}{(B+1)^N}
$$

Proof: Let i be the highest priority in a configuration S after one round, where each round corresponds to the event of generating priority by " $at most one$ " flipper in the closed neighborhood of v. To satisfy unique maximum property, i can be assigned to any one of the N flippers and the rest of flippers can have a priority value ranging from 0 to $i-1$. So there are $N \times i^{(N-1)}$ different possibilities. The value of i can vary from 1 to B. The sample space is $(B+1)^N$ as each node in the closed neighborhood of v can take values from 0 to B independently. Hence total probability:

$$
P(N, B) = \frac{(N \times \sum_{i=1}^{B} i^{(N-1)})}{(B+1)^N}
$$

Now consider N flippers in the closed neighborhood of v are executing R_{4a} and R_{4b} . To find expected number of "round"s for one of the intermediate flipper to move to DHT-flipper state, we have to find expected number of "round"s in which there is only one flipper with unique maximum Pri in the neighborhood.

Theorem 4.3 If X denote a random variable indicating number of rounds required to find a unique maximum priority in the closed neighborhood of v then $E[X] \leq e$, where e represents Euler-Mascheroni constant ([e](#page-24-8)).

Proof: For calculating expected number of rounds, we need to determine probability distribution function

$$
Pr[X = r] = (1 - P(N, B))^{(r-1)} \times P(N, B)
$$

Since this is a geometric distribution, expected number of rounds can be calculated as follows.

$$
E[X] = \frac{1}{P(N, B)} = \frac{(B+1)^N}{N \times \sum_{i=1}^{B} i^{N-1}}
$$

$$
E[X] \le \frac{(B+1)\frac{B+1}{B}}{(B+1) \times \int_{0}^{B} i^{B} d^{i}} = \frac{(B+1)\frac{B+1}{B+1}}{B+1} = \left(1 + \frac{1}{B}\right)\binom{B+1}{B+1}
$$

Note here that the value of N is upper bounded by $(B + 1)$. Hence

$$
\lim_{B \to \infty} \left(1 + B^{-1} \right)^{(B+1)} = e
$$

Th[e](#page-24-8)refore $E[X] \leq e$. This result signifies that each flipper needs e moves on average for the transition from $Label = Wait$ state to $Label = NIB$ state. Theorem 4.4 Only the following sequence or subsequence of state change is possible for each flipper during execution of the protocol.

 $(Wait \rightarrow Swi \rightarrow Wait \rightarrow Swi), \quad (Wait \rightarrow Swi \rightarrow Wait \rightarrow NIB),$ $(NIB \rightarrow Swi \rightarrow Wait \rightarrow Swi)$, $(NIB \rightarrow Swi \rightarrow Wait \rightarrow NIB)$

Proof: We can see in Algorithm [2](#page-92-0) that if a flipper executes R_{4b} then it can not execute any other rule. So no other flipper in its neighborhood can go to $Label = NIB$ state. It can also be shown that if a flipper executes R_{4b} then its neighbors can only execute R_2 .

Now from Theorem [4.3](#page-94-0) we can say that each node takes expected e moves to go from Label = Wait state to Label = NIB state. Hence the sequences take expected $2 + e$ moves. This is true for each flipper. Therefore, we can conclude $\mathcal{O}(n)$ is the expected number of moves for convergence.

A new flow initiated during the convergence phase can not be catered by the system due to the unavailability of the NIB-flipper(s). However, we have also shown that, expected convergence time is also within a finite and acceptable bound. Therefore, we can argue that FLIPPER is scalable and available most of the time.

4.4.3 FLIPPER is Partition Tolerant

A partition tolerant network can function individually and independently, even if it gets partitioned due to link or node failure. As flipper readjustment does not require any bootstrapping, therefore the proposed architecture is partition tolerant. FLIPPER requires each switch-flipper to have atleast one DHT-flipper in their neighborhood. Corollary [4.1](#page-93-0) ensures this property. Therefore, even the network becomes partitioned due to failure, FLIPPER helps them to function individually.

4.5 Analysis of Flipper Performance from Simulation over Synthetic Networks

To evaluate performance of FLIPPER, we simulate the proposed method and compared with one standard fault resilient [SDN](#page-24-1) based framework, called POCO-PLC [\[190\]](#page-178-2). POCO-PLC is a distributed [SDN](#page-24-1) platform that uses 20% of controller nodes to provide a "Pareto optimal" fault resiliency. The controllers act as [NIB](#page-23-7) also. However, POCO-PLC provides an off-line solution of controller

Fig. 4.2: Moves per flipper

Fig. 4.3: Flow setup delay

placement problem. On the other hand, POCO-PLC can handle limited node failure, whereas FLIPPER can sustain arbitrary node failures.

4.5.1 Simulation Setup

For simulation we use NS-3.22 [\[191\]](#page-178-3) network simulator. We use three different topologies. Topology 1 is a synthetic 64×64 regular grid topology. Topology 2 (AS Topology [\[192\]](#page-178-4)) and Topology 3 (Oregon [\[193\]](#page-178-5)) are real autonomous system data sets taken from University of Oregon Route Views Project "BGP" logs, where each node represents a border router. For simulation purpose, we consider that these border routers are flipper devices. In each case, flippers are connected via 100 Mbps capacity and 2 ms delay "**Ethernet**" links. Each flipper is configured to generate 4 flows/second with 5 Mbps data rate.

4.5.2 Results and Analysis

Fig. [4.2](#page-96-0) depicts average number of moves executed by a flipper in case of random number of flipper failures when SS-MIS is used. It shows that simulation results do not exceed theoretical expected bound, which is $2 + e$ (see Theorem [4.4\)](#page-94-1). The number of used DHT-flipper depends not only on the number of nodes but also on the topology itself. We found that, required number of DHT-flippers for the two real dataset does not exceed 30%. This result is optimistic in a sense that, if existing network infrastructure is to be deployed, then 25% − 30% of total number of flippers are required to act as DHT-flipper for reducing flow set-up delay. Fig. [4.3](#page-96-1) presents a comparison between the proposed flipper architecture and the POCO-PLC framework in terms of flow setup delay. The POCO-PLC framework uses a heuristic Pareto-optimal solution for distributed controller placement. Their work suggests that, delay is Pareto-optimal in case of 20% controller usage in most of the network scenarios. However, Fig. [4.3](#page-96-1) shows that, in case of flipper, 5% − 10% increase in number of controllers can reduce flow setup delay by more than 60% for both of the real networks. Performance improvement in terms of flow setup delay is due to the fact that, each switch-flipper has a DHT-flipper in it's neighborhood.

4.6 Analysis of FLIPPER from Emulation over a Testbed

Motivated with simulation results, we emulate our proposed architecture on top of mininet [\[194\]](#page-178-6). mininet creates virtual nodes for emulated environments over a real networking testbed.

Attributes	Values	Attributes	Values
Nodes	50	Edges	136
Avg Degree	5.44	Max Degree	20
Average	18 ± 1.23	Average flow	42.29 ± 7.2 ms
DHT-flippers		set-up delay	

Table 4.1: Emulation Topology Properties

4.6.1 Testbed Setup

We have taken a 50 node topology extracted from Oregon dataset [\[193\]](#page-178-5). Each node is configured to act a switch-flipper and DHT-flipper with the help of existing [OVS](#page-24-4) [\[139\]](#page-172-0) and OpenVSwitch database server [\[195\]](#page-178-7) respectively. The flippers are connected via links of 5 Mbps and 2 ms delay. Link characteristics are configured with Linux "tc" utility. Each node generates 4 random Transmission Control Protocol [\(TCP\)](#page-24-9) flows consuming 5 Mbps of bandwidth each. Rest of the topology characteristics and cumulative results from the emulation are given in Table [4.1.](#page-98-0) Each flipper periodically checks for states of adjacent neighbors and links within a time period of 20ms. When a DHT-flipper fails, newly appointed DHT-flipper interacts with switch-flippers via "JSON-rpc" and gathers flow table as well as link state information. The objective of these experiments is to identify effect of different types of failures on data plane operation. As POCO-PLC uses static role assignment, convergence time of the protocol becomes irrelevant. Therefore, we do not compare flipper with POCO-PLC in emulated experiments.

4.6.2 Effect of Node Failure

We select variable number of flippers as candidates for failure. To visualize the effect of mutual separation (in terms of hop counts) between failed flippers, candidate flippers are selected in following two ways. Experiment 1.a: The selected flippers are 1-hop away from each other. Experiment 1.b: The selected flippers are more than 2 hops distance apart. The chosen nodes are selected carefully, so that there exists at least one path between source and destination of each "TCP" flow even after the chosen nodes fails. The system can not accept a new flow, until flipper readjustment converges. Therefore, convergence time of the flipper readjustment is significant in case of failure. Convergence time for flipper readjustments are shown in Fig. [4.4.](#page-99-0) Results suggest that, the effect of multiple flipper failure is dependent on distance of the failed

Fig. 4.4: Effect of Flipper Failure: Conver- Fig. 4.5: Effect of Flipper Failure: Flow gence Time Readjustments

flippers. However, convergence time difference reduces for Experiments 1.a and 1.b at $k = 5$ as diameter of the topology is 5.

Role change of flippers results in path adjustment of flows. Out of generated 200 random flows, Fig. [4.5](#page-99-0) shows the number of flows needs to be readjusted due to change in data plane topology. The plot signifies that the number of flow adjustments also depend on the distance between the failed flippers. Higher separation between failed flippers requires large number of role change operations to reach convergence. This results higher number of flow adjustment. The result also shows that, increase in number of flipper failure increases number of flows required to be rerouted.

4.6.3 Effect of Link Failure

To visualize the effect of link failure on data plane operation, we perform similar experiments as mentioned earlier. In this experimental setup, k links are chosen randomly so that there is at least one path between source to destination of each flow. We perform the following two experiments by selecting variable number of k links as following. **Experiment 2.a:** The failed links are 1-hop distance apart and Experiment 2.b: The failed links are at least 2-hop distance apart. These selected links are disconnected simultaneously to perform failure experiments. The emulation results shown in Figs. [4.6](#page-100-0) and [4.7](#page-100-0) reveal that, convergence time and required number of flow adjustments depends on number of failed links and distance between the failed links.

Fig. 4.6: Effect of Link Failure:Convergence Fig. 4.7: Effect of Link Failure:Flow Read-Time justments

4.7 Background and Related Works

Traditional "SNMP " based for network management systems [\[99,](#page-169-0) [196,](#page-178-8) [197\]](#page-178-9) resulted complex and rigid architectures. [\[198\]](#page-178-10) shows that, network configurations are highly error prone. Error of configuration happens due to complexity of managing each network devices individually. To reduce network management overhead, [SDN](#page-24-1) came into existence. Some of the popular [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane approaches are, [\[199,](#page-178-11) [200,](#page-179-0) [201,](#page-179-1) [202,](#page-179-2) [17\]](#page-161-1). To ensure scalability, [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane for service provider network needs to be distributed. According to [\[203\]](#page-179-3), it is not possible to ensure strong consistency, availability and partition tolerance simultaneously in case of distributed control platform. Increase in number of controllers increases scalability and management over-head both [\[204\]](#page-179-4). On the other hand, reduction of controllers makes the control plane a bottleneck [\[205\]](#page-179-5). Therefore, designing of distributed control platform for service provider network is non-trivial. Although, [\[44,](#page-163-0) [18\]](#page-161-0) have proposed distributed control plane, fault-tolerance remains an issue in case of distributed control plane. However, some of the fault resilient distributed control planes are refereed in [\[206\]](#page-179-6). Among existing works, POCO-PLC [\[190\]](#page-178-2) proposes a "Pareto optimal ", fault-resilient off-line control plane. Furthermore, designing a fault tolerant [SDN](#page-24-1) network management system is non-trivial due to the fact that selecting a recovery strategy might take longer convergence time. These limitations have motivated us to design a dynamic architecture, which can reduce the flow initiation delay and can provide fault tolerance.

4.8 Commonly Asked Questions

Here we discuss the answer of some questions that may arise while reading this report.

How FLIPPER is different from [SDN?](#page-24-1)

Standard [SDN](#page-24-1) platform uses static role assignments at the time of deployment. Static deployment limits performance of [SDN](#page-24-1) in case of topology changing networks. In case of controller failure, [SDN](#page-24-1) might cease to perform. In such cases, FLIPPER provides more availability than [SDN](#page-24-1) by utilizing dynamic role assignment of flippers.

Can FLIPPER Work in fail-open and fail-close semantic?

Fail-open and fail-close semantics provide partition tolerance in case of fault resilient architecture. Fault-resilience architectures handle specific types of failures. In Section [4.4,](#page-92-1) we prove that, the proposed FLIPPER is fault-tolerant. In a fault-tolerant architecture the effect of failure only affects in terms of delay. Therefore, we argue that FLIPPER provides a stronger solution to handle network partitioning problem.

Why our emulation results are not comparable with existing works?

Existing [SDN](#page-24-1) based architectures do not focus on fault tolerance, and most of the cases solutions are off-line and static deployment based. So, they can not handle arbitrary failure. Once the [SDN](#page-24-1) controllers fail, the switches under influence of the controllers can not perform data forwarding until a new controller is configured to work with them. Therefore, the term convergence time becomes irrelevant in that context.

4.9 Summary

In this work, we propose FLIPPER which supports [SDN](#page-24-1) like network management and control, while avoiding controller bottleneck problem, and supporting a stronger notion of fault tolerance. Built over the existing ONIX architecture, FLIPPER supports a scalable notion of dynamic role adaptation based on a distributed self-stabilizing algorithm. Simulation results show benefits of FLIPPER, whereas emulation over a real testbed conveys the feasibility of FLIPPER implementation over the existing network infrastructure.

theFLIPPER improves scalability of the network by exploiting capabilities of [LSiN.](#page-24-2) In our next chapter, we shall see how can [LSiN](#page-24-2) utilize the proposed FLIPPER to ensure dynamic network management.

Chapter 5

[A](#page-103-0)loe: An Elastic Auto-Scaled and Self-stabilized Orchestration Framework for large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-2) Applications

5.1 Introduction

In the previous chapter, we have seen how FLIPPER can be used to deploy programmable network over an existing [LSiN.](#page-24-2) In this chapter, we explore some of the management challenges of [LSiN](#page-24-2) that can be solved using the FLIPPER principle. Since the inception of [LSiN,](#page-24-2) the rapid development and deployment of end-user services have made the architecture difficult to manage. Simultaneously, with the advancement of edge-computing, in-network or In-network

Has been published in

[[]T.4] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Soumyajit Chatterjee, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Aloe: An Elastic Auto-Scaled and Self-stabilized Orchestration Framework for IoT Applications". In: Thirty Eighth IEEE International Conference on Computer Communications (INFOCOM). vol. 38. 2019

[[]T.5] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Soumyajit Chatterjee, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Aloe: Fault-Tolerant Network Management and Orchestration Framework for IoT Applications". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management (2020). Accepted

processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-10), and platform-as-a-service technologies, end-users consider the network as a platform for deployment and execution of myriads of diverse applications dynamically and seamlessly. The use of Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-1) has gained momentum over the last decade, where a network manager can monitor, control, and deploy new network services through a central controller. However, management of network services over [In-network processing](#page-24-10) oriented [LSiN](#page-24-2) platform is still challenging even with an [SDN](#page-24-1) based architecture [\[33\]](#page-162-3).

The primary objectives for supporting [In-network processing](#page-24-10) over an [LSiN](#page-24-2) platform are as follows: (1) The platform must support scalability [\[35\]](#page-162-4) to cater to "*plug-and-play*" type devices. Furthermore, the system should be agile enough to support rapid deployment of applications without incurring additional overhead [\[34\]](#page-162-5). (2) Since [LSiN](#page-24-2) with [In-network processing](#page-24-10) supports micro-service architectures [\[36\]](#page-163-1), the application services can be divided into multiple microservices and deployed at different network nodes for reducing application response time with parallel computations. These micro-services may need to communicate with each other. Therefore the flow-setup delay from the in-network nodes needs to be very low to ensure near real-time processing. (3) As the percentage of short-lived flows are high for [LSiN](#page-24-2) based networks [\[37\]](#page-163-2), reduction in flow-setup delay can significantly improve the performance of the end-user application. (4) Failure rates of [LSiN](#page-24-2) nodes are in-general high [\[38\]](#page-163-3). Therefore, the system should support a fault-tolerant or fault-resilient architecture to ensure liveness.

Even though [SDN](#page-24-1) supported [In-network processing](#page-24-10) can solve multiple network management problems; there are certain limitations. First, the [SDN](#page-24-1) controller is a single-point bottleneck. Every flow initiation requires communication between switches and controllers; therefore, performance depends on switch-controller delay. With a single controller bottleneck, the delay between a switch and the controller increases, affecting flow-setup performance. As we mentioned earlier, majority of the flows in an [LSiN](#page-24-2) network are short-lived; the impact of switch-controller delay is more severe on the performance of short-lived flows. To solve this issue, researchers have explored distributed [SDN](#page-24-1) architecture with multiple controllers deployed over the network [\[207\]](#page-179-7). However, with distributed [SDN](#page-24-1) architectures, a question arises about how many controllers to deploy and where to deploy them. Static controller deployments may not alleviate this problem, as [LSiN](#page-24-2) networks are mostly dynamic with plug-and-play deployment of devices. Dynamic controller deployment requires hosting the controller software over Commercial offthe-shelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-6) devices and designing methodologies for controller coordination, which is a challenging task [\[208\]](#page-179-8). The problem is escalated when the objective is to develop a fault-tolerant or fault-resilient architecture in a network where majority of the flows are short-lived.

To alleviate the challenges mentioned above, in this work, an [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane is integrated with the [In-network processing](#page-24-10) infrastructure, such that the control plane can be deployed dynamically over the [COTS](#page-23-6) devices while maintaining a fault-tolerant architecture. We design a distributed, robust, migration-capable, and elastically scalable control plane framework with the help of docker containers [\[209\]](#page-179-9) and state-of-the-art control plane technologies by exploiting the FLIPPER principle. The proposed control plane consists of a set of small controllers, called the micro-controller (μC) (μC) , which can coordinate with each other and help deploy new appli-cations for [In-network processing.](#page-24-10) The container platform helps in installing these μ [Cs](#page-24-11) on the [COTS](#page-23-6) devices; a container with an μ [C](#page-24-11) can be seamlessly migrated to another target device if the host device fails, yielding a fault-tolerant architecture. In addition to this, deployment mechanism for the μ [Cs](#page-24-11) ensures elastic auto-scaling of the system; the total number of μ Cs can grow or shrink based on the number of active devices in the [LSiN](#page-24-2) network. We develop a set of special-purpose programming interfaces to ensure fault-tolerant elastic auto-scaling of the system along with intra-controller coordination. Finally, we design a set of Application Programming Interfacess [\(APIs](#page-23-14)) over this platform to ensure language-free independent deployment of applications for [In-network processing.](#page-24-10) Combining all these concepts, we present Aloe, a distributed, robust, auto-scalable, platform-independent orchestration framework for edge and [In-network processing](#page-24-10) over [LSiN](#page-24-2) infrastructures.

Aloe has multiple advantages for an [LSiN](#page-24-2) framework with [In-network processing](#page-24-10) capabilities. (a) The distributed controller approach ensures that there is no performance bottleneck near the controller. (b) Flow-setup delay is significantly minimized because of the availability of a controller near every device. (c) Fault-tolerant controller orchestration ensures the system's liveness even in the presence of multiple simultaneous devices or network faults. We discuss various trade-offs for Aloe deployment and service provisioning performance, based on thorough experimentation and performance analysis under various realistic scenarios. Accordingly, we introduce a resource management module to Aloe, which boosts performance under dynamic workload scenarios.

We have implemented a prototype of Aloe using state-of-the-art [SDN](#page-24-1) control plane tech-

nologies and deployed the system over an in-house testbed and a 68-node Amazon web ser-vice [\(AWS\)](#page-23-15) platform. The in-house testbed consists of 10 nodes ("Raspberry Pi' " devices) with " $Raspbian$ " kernel version 8.0. As mentioned, we have utilized docker containers to host the distributed control plane platform. We have tested Aloe with three popular applications for in-network Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-16) data processing $-$ (a) A web server (simple "python" based), (b) a distributed database server ("Cassandra"), and (c) a distributed file storage platform ("Gluster"). We observe that Aloe can reduce flow-setup delay significantly (more than three times) compared to state-of-the-art distributed control plane technologies while boosting up application performance even in the presence of multiple simultaneous faults.

5.2 Related Work

Traditional single controller architecture is not suitable for [LSiN](#page-24-2) infrastructure, where the network is dynamic and failure prone. One way to address such a problem is to deploy a distributed control plane [\[185,](#page-177-7) [210,](#page-180-0) [152,](#page-174-0) [211\]](#page-180-1). Although, some of the previous works [\[212,](#page-180-2) [213\]](#page-180-3) have tried to find out placement of distributed controllers in the network to improve scalability of the network, existing distributed control planes are not sufficient for handling [LSiN](#page-24-2) systems that require in-band control. ONIX [\[44\]](#page-163-0) and ONOS [\[18\]](#page-161-0) are two popular distributed control plane architectures. ONIX uses a Distributed Hash Table [\(DHT\)](#page-23-17) data store for storing volatile link state information. On the other hand, ONOS uses "NoSQL" distributed database and distributed registry to ensure data consistency. Although both of them can scale easily and show a significant amount of fault-resiliency, they require high end distributed computing infrastructure for execution. Deployment of such infrastructure increases cost of [LSiN](#page-24-2) deployment and leads to performance degradation of [LSiN](#page-24-2) services. To tackle high resource requirements, Elasticon [\[147\]](#page-173-0) uses controller resource pool to enforce load balancing. They also proposed a hand-off protocol for switch controller co-ordination to ensure serializability. However, Elasticon is not suitable for failure prone [LSiN](#page-24-2) nodes. Similar problem is also faced by Kandoo [\[124\]](#page-171-0) and [\[214\]](#page-180-4).

[LSiN](#page-24-2) applications generate short and bursty traffics. To avoid impacts of short flows, DIFANE [\[16\]](#page-160-2) uses special purpose authority switches, which can take localized decisions based on pre-installed wildcard flow entries depending on traffic characteristics and network topology. However, local authority switches creates a problem for global state management of the network. DevoFlow [\[215\]](#page-180-5) tries to solve this problem by proactively deciding wildcarded rules based on global state information. However, the dynamic topology of [LSiN](#page-24-2) platform prevents proactive installation of flow entries. Therefore, although DIFANE and DevoFlow performs well in case of Data Center Networks [\(DCN\)](#page-23-18), delivers substandard performance in case of [LSiN](#page-24-2) platforms.

[LSiN](#page-24-2) requires in-band control plane as most of the switches have limited network interfaces. Therefore, disruption in [LSiN](#page-24-2) links impacts severely on multiple [LSiN](#page-24-2) nodes due to disconnection from the control plane. To provide disruption tolerance, SCL [\[216\]](#page-180-6) uses replication of controller applications on strategic places of a network. SCL uses a coordination layer inside the switch to provide consistent updates for a single image, lightweight controllers deployed in an in-band fashion. However, use of two-phase commit mechanism for consistency preservation increases higher latency and affects flow setup delay for short flows. Moreover, SCL assumes existence of robust channels among switch and controllers, which is not possible in case of lowcost and resource-constrained [LSiN](#page-24-2) platforms. On the other hand, DIFANE, DevoFlow and SCL exploits data plane device capabilities to provide quicker response time. In order to do so, they require special purpose switches which can take decisions locally without requiring controller consultation. Such switch-level modifications which may not be possible for every hardware devices.

To avoid hardware modification, BLAC [\[156\]](#page-174-1) uses a controller scheduling mechanism to dynamically scale the control plane to accommodate need of the system. BLAC introduces a scheduling layer to achieve binding less architecture, where all flows from a switch can be dynamically scheduled to one of the many controller instances. Although, BLAC reduces switch hand-off issues, increases flow setup time. Therefore, BLAC re-introduces performance bottleneck for [LSiN](#page-24-2) short flows.

From the discussion above we can observe that, the existing control plane architectures are not effective in managing [LSiN](#page-24-2) platforms as they pour more focus on consistency of the network state information than availability and partition tolerance of the control plane. However, theoretically it is not possible to achieve all these goals simultaneously [\[203\]](#page-179-3). We assume that availability and partition tolerance requires more attention than providing strong consistency for [LSiN](#page-24-2) platforms. Our assumption is grounded upon the fact that, dynamic and failure prone nature of [LSiN](#page-24-2) requires highly available control plane than preserving consistency for volatile short flow information. Our design of Aloe is motivated by this observation, and is described in the following section.

Fig. 5.1: Components of Aloe Infrastructure

5.3 Components of Aloe

The Aloe orchestration framework exploits capabilities of [In-network processing](#page-24-0) architecture over an [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform where devices work mostly in a plug-and-play mode. The main components of the architecture are shown in Fig. [5.1.](#page-108-0) It can be noted here that the proposed architecture does not bring new hardware or software platforms at its base; instead, we utilize available [COTS](#page-23-0) hardware and open-source software suites to design this entire architecture. Our objective is to design an orchestration platform that can be developed with market-available components while integrating innovations in design such that shortcomings of the existing systems can be mitigated. We discuss individual components and their functionalities in this section.

5.3.1 Infrastructure Nodes

Networking equipment and devices are considered as infrastructure nodes. Therefore, nodes are essentially embedded and resource-constraint devices like smart-gateways, smart routers, smart [IoT](#page-23-1) monitoring devices, etc. These devices participate in communication and provide in-network processing platforms for lightweight services by utilizing residual resources. We consider that these nodes are either [SDN-](#page-24-2)supported or can be configured with open-source software platform like Open virtual switch [\(OVS\)](#page-24-3) to make them [SDN](#page-24-2) capable.

We use containerized platforms like "docker" [\[209\]](#page-179-0) to offload services in the [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform for [In-network processing.](#page-24-0) Containerized service deployment helps in supporting service isolation and makes the architecture fail-safe by supporting live migration of containers. Further,

containers reduce a programmer's overhead for service delegation and cost of deployment, as the same device can be used for [In-network processing](#page-24-0) of [LSiN](#page-24-1) applications along with execution of custom networking services.

5.3.2 Service Deployment Controller

To identify resource requirement and delegation of services which require [In-network processing,](#page-24-0) we use a centralized Service Deployment Controller [\(SDC\)](#page-24-4). The [SDC](#page-24-4) periodically monitors resource consumptions of the nodes. Once a new service is ready for deployment in the system, [SDC](#page-24-4) identifies schedules in which services can be executed by the nodes without violating resource demands from individual services. Once the schedule is generated, the [SDC](#page-24-4) is responsible for delegating services based on the schedule. It can be noted that load of an [SDC](#page-24-4) is much less compared to the network management controller. Therefore we maintain a single instance of [SDC](#page-24-4) in our system.

5.3.3 Super Network Controller

Network management in an [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform is non-trivial due to diversified inter-service communication requirements and dynamic nature of the network. Aloe uses a two-layer approach. We deploy a high availability Super Network Controller [\(SNC\)](#page-24-5)^{1} at the first layer, which is responsible for storing persistent network information, like routing protocols, quality of service (QoS) requirements, periodicity of statistic collection from nodes, etc. A [SNC](#page-24-5) also manages an Access Control Lists [\(ACL\)](#page-23-2) to provide necessary security to the infrastructure nodes.

5.3.4 Micro-Controllers (μ C

Although super controllers are highly available, an [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform has a time-varying topology due to use of resource constraint devices and devices being plug-and-play most of the times. Therefore, use of a centralized controller cannot achieve fault-tolerance (failure of infrastructure nodes) and partition-tolerance (failure of network links resulting in network partitions). On the other hand, unlike [SDC,](#page-24-4) [SNC](#page-24-5) needs to be consulted by nodes each time a new flow enters the system. This increases the communication overhead and flow initiation delay which also

¹It is possible to use same physical device as [SDC](#page-24-4) and [SNC](#page-24-5)

affects performance of the services deployed in the infrastructure. Therefore, Aloe uses multiple light-weight second layer of network controllers named as μ [C.](#page-24-6)

 μ [Cs](#page-24-6) are lightweight [SDN](#page-24-2) controllers. A μ [C](#page-24-6) stores volatile link layer information of a small group of nodes placed topologically close to it. Thus a μ [C](#page-24-6) maintains information consistency by minimizing the delay between the governing μ [C](#page-24-6) and the nodes managed by it. The [SNC](#page-24-5) can aggregate these statistics via "REST" [API](#page-23-3) queries from the μ [C.](#page-24-6) Based on changing QoS of services, network service provisioning can be achieved in the μ [C](#page-24-6) via the same "REST" [API.](#page-23-3) Based on the configuration of the [SNC,](#page-24-5) a μ [C](#page-24-6) collects statistics from individual [OVS](#page-24-3) modules of the nodes. Thus a μ [C](#page-24-6) can achieve a fine-tuned network control for infrastructure nodes.

Deployment of μ [Cs](#page-24-6) in nodes might also create network partitioning issue. To avoid such an undesirable scenario, Aloe uses a novel approach where the μ [Cs](#page-24-6) are encapsulated inside a container and deployed as a service inside the infrastructure nodes itself. Thus Aloe supports μ [C](#page-24-6) as a Services (μ [CaaSs](#page-24-7)) which ensures fault-tolerance of the system. μ C containers can be migrated to a target node quite easily with help of live-migration technique of a container when the host node fails. Aloe ensures that a set of μ [Cs](#page-24-6) is always live in the system maintaining requirements for minimized switch-controller delay. On the other hand, a μ [C](#page-24-6) container can be customized depending on available capacity of the nodes and resource consumptions by controller applications. It can be noted that this μ [C](#page-24-6) architecture is different from existing distributed [SDN](#page-24-2) controller approaches, such as DevoFlow [\[215\]](#page-180-0) and SCL [\[216\]](#page-180-1), which require switch-level customization. μ [Cs](#page-24-6) can run over the existing [COTS](#page-23-0) devices without any requirement for switchlevel modifications.

5.4 Design of Aloe Orchestration Framework

This section discusses the Aloe orchestration framework by highlighting various functional modules of Aloe and their working principles. Finally, we develop a set of APIs for languageindependent and robust deployment of applications over the Aloe framework. The various functional modules of Aloe are shown in Fig. [5.2;](#page-111-0) the detailed description follows.

5.4.1 Aloe Functional Modules

The proposed framework consists of four node-level modules and one [SNC-](#page-24-5)level module. The node-level modules run inside infrastructure nodes and decide topology and service parameters

Fig. 5.2: Aloe function modules and their interactions

that need to be synchronized across various nodes. These modules collaborate with each other to take distributed decisions in a fault-tolerant way. It can be noted that in Aloe, infrastructure nodes are mutable and they can convert themselves as a μ [C](#page-24-6) if required. An interesting feature of Aloe is that this decision mechanism is executed in a pure distributed way, preserving safety and liveness of the system in presence of faults. The functionalities of various modules are as follows.

a Topology Management Module

We design Aloe as a plug-and-play service, where an Aloe-supported [LSiN](#page-24-1) device can be directly deployed in an existing system for flexible auto-scaling support. The Topology Management Module [\(TMM\)](#page-24-8) initializes the Aloe framework on a newly deployed node. Tasks of the [TMM](#page-24-8) are as follows $-$ (i) identify nodes in the neighborhood, and (ii) determine whether an Aloe service is running in that node. An Aloe service is of two types – (a) μ [C](#page-24-6) service, and (b) user application service. To find out active nodes in the neighborhood, [TMM](#page-24-8) uses Link Layer Discovery Protocol [\(LLDP\)](#page-23-4) which is a standard practice for [SDN](#page-24-2) controllers. We assume that each Aloe service deployed in the [LSiN](#page-24-1) cloud uses a unique predefined port address. [TMM](#page-24-8) queries about services in local neighborhood via issuing a "telnet open port" requests. Apart from initialization, this module is invoked whenever a node/link failure or μ [C](#page-24-6) failure event is detected.

b State Discovery Module

In case of a node or a link failure after initialization through [TMM,](#page-24-8) there is a possibility that infrastructure nodes get disconnected from the μ [C.](#page-24-6) To identify such a scenario, Aloe maintains various state variables for each node as follows. (i) Controller State [\(CTLR\)](#page-23-5): This state variable decides whether a node is in a general (does not host a μ [C](#page-24-6) service), μ C (hosts a μ [C\)](#page-24-6) or undecided (an intermediate state between general state and the μ [C](#page-24-6) state) state. (ii) Priority [\(PRIO\)](#page-24-9): This state variable is required only if the node is undecided and denotes priority of the node for becoming a μ [C.](#page-24-6) The states associated to nodes are kept and managed by the nodes themselves. However, a node can access a copy of states from its neighbor to decide its state. State Discovery Module [\(SDM\)](#page-24-10) is responsible for accumulating state information collected from neighbors. [SDM](#page-24-10) uses "REST" for this purpose. Once a failure event occurs, [TMM](#page-24-8) invokes the [SDM. SDM](#page-24-10) keeps on executing periodically until the node finds at least one μ [C](#page-24-6) in its neighborhood. The periodicity of execution of this module is dependent on link delay. For implementation purpose, we consider periodicity as largest delay observed to fetch data from a neighbor. The above functioning is different than control plane state discovery module which runs inside the μ [C](#page-24-6) and keeps track of the network states. In contrast to that, the proposed [SDM](#page-24-10) keeps track of the roles (i.e. acting as μ [C](#page-24-6) or not) that a node is playing in its immediate neighborhood. Since this module is inspired by the FLIPPER, the role transitions closely matches the state transitions of FLIPPER given in Section [4.4](#page-92-0)

c µC Placement Module

Based on neighbor states collected through [SDM,](#page-24-10) every node independently determines whether it needs to launch a μ [C](#page-24-6) service. This is done through the μ C Placement Module (μ [PM\)](#page-24-11). We consider nodes as vertices of a graph where edges determined by connectivity between two nodes, and place μ [C](#page-24-6) services to the nodes that form a Maximal Indemendent Set [\(MIS\)](#page-23-6) on that graph. An [MIS](#page-23-6) based μ [C](#page-24-6) placement ensures that there would be a μ C at least in one-hop distance from each node, which can take care of configurations and flow-initiations for application services running on that node. As we have claimed earlier and will show in Section [5.6](#page-120-0) that the μ [Cs](#page-24-6) utilized in Aloe are significantly light-weight but efficient for performing network and service

Algorithm 5: μ m Controller Placement Algorithm		
Input: B: Any arbitrary large value greater than maximum degree of the network.		
1 Function $Trial():$		16 Function $Main():$
// Breaks priority ties	${\bf 17}$	while <i>state</i> change detected do
PRIO← $\lceil \frac{Rand()}{B} \rceil$; $\mathbf{2}$	18	if CTLR=general & Neighborµ $C() = false$ then
return; 3		// No μ C in neighborhood
4 Function $Neighbour(C)$:	19	$CTLR \leftarrow$ undecided;
if Another μC in one-hop neighborhood then 5	20	Trial();
return true; ϵ		// Initialize priority
else $\overline{\mathbf{r}}$	21	else if $CTLR=\mu C \otimes Neighbour(C()=true$ then
return false; 8		// Two μ Cs are adjacent
	22	$CTLR \leftarrow general;$
9 Function UMPriority:	23	else if $CTLR = undecided \& Neighbour(C) = true$
// If node has unique maximum priority		then
if PRIO of this node $>$ maximum PRIO in 10		// μ C found in neighborhood
neighborhood then	24	$CTLR \leftarrow general;$
return true; 11	25	else
else if PRIO of this node $=$ maximum PRIO in 12	26	if $UMPriority() = None$ then
neighborhood then		// Executor is not maximum
return false; 13	27	continue;
$_{\rm else}$ 14		
return None; 15	28	else if $UMPriority() = true$ then
		// Executor has unique maximum
		priority, no need for further
		trial.
	29	CTLR $\leftarrow \mu C$;
	30	else
		// Executor has maximum but not
		unique priority
	31	$CTLR \leftarrow$ undecided;
		// Next round of trial starts
	32	$\mathrm{Trial}();$
	33	return:

Algorithm 3: μ PM Controller Placement Algorithm

management activities. Therefore the total overhead due to [MIS](#page-23-6) based μ [C](#page-24-6) placement is not significant. For identification of a suitable set of μ [C](#page-24-6) capable nodes, we develop a distributed randomized [MIS](#page-23-6) algorithm given in Algorithm [3.](#page-113-0) The novelties of this algorithm are as follows. (1) Randomized: The algorithm selects different nodes at different rounds, ensuring that load for μ [C](#page-24-6) service hosting is distributed across the network and does not get concentrated on some selected nodes. (2) **Bounded set:** The number of deployed μ [Cs](#page-24-6) are always bounded based on total number of nodes in the network. (3) Self-stabilized: The algorithm is self-stabilized and converges in linear time ensuring fault-tolerance of the system under single or multiple simultaneous faults until complete network partition occurs.^{[2](#page-114-0)}.

d μ C Manager Module

Once a node decides its state through μ PM, the μ [C](#page-24-6) Manager Module (μ [MM\)](#page-24-12) initiates μ C service on selected nodes and establishes a controller-switch relationship between the μ [C](#page-24-6) and nodes with *general* state in one-hop neighborhood. As we mentioned earlier, a μ [C](#page-24-6) is initiated as a containerized service over the node designated for hosting a μ [C](#page-24-6) by the μ PM algorithm. For a node with *general* state, this process may involve changing of controller services from one μ [C](#page-24-6) to another μ [C,](#page-24-6) which requires reestablishment of the controller-switch relationship. For this purpose, the [SDN](#page-24-2) flow tables need to be migrated from the old μ [C](#page-24-6) to the newly associated μ [C.](#page-24-6) The flow table migration mechanism is specific to the [SDN](#page-24-2) controller software used, and is discussed in Section [5.5.](#page-116-0)

e PushToNode Module

Along with fault-tolerance, Aloe supports rapid deployment and runtime customization of the system. To implement this feature, we develop PushToNode Module [\(P2NM\)](#page-24-13). Unlike rest of the modules, [P2NM](#page-24-13) is centralized and/or deployed in the [SNC.](#page-24-5) It provides an interface for monitoring and changing policy level information for the μ [C](#page-24-6) at runtime which is useful for system administrators. Aloe supported policy level information include (i) [ACL,](#page-23-2) (ii) controller application to be executed in the μ [C,](#page-24-6) (iii) routing protocols running in the μ C, and (iv) [SDM](#page-24-10) update frequency. Apart from the specified policies, Aloe also gives freedom to its user to customize the Aloe modules itself. This feature is achieved by developing a set of APIs as discussed next.

5.4.2 Application Programmer's Interfaces

The primary objective of this orchestration framework is to deploy the "*controller as a service*" to the in-network processing infrastructure in form of a μ [C.](#page-24-6) There are some significant differences

²These properties are inherited from the design of FLIPPER, and the proofs of these properties are provided in the Section [4.4](#page-92-0)

between a user application service and a μ [C](#page-24-6) service, which makes deployment of the later non-trivial. Unlike many user application services, performance of management is dependent on topological position of the μ [C](#page-24-6) services. A location transparent deployment of μ C might allocate all μ [Cs](#page-24-6) in the same node if the node has sufficient resources. Such placement can degrade network performance of the infrastructure. However, our placement algorithm is not an optimal solution. Therefore, during the design of Aloe, we consider extendibility of this work. Many of the implemented functionalities of this framework can be reused as [API](#page-23-3) for distributed controller application development. For ease of understanding, we only provide the python sample programs here. However, all [APIs](#page-23-3) can be invoked as "bash" shell commands over [SNC](#page-24-5) using [P2NM.](#page-24-13)

a Topology Monitor

Using this [API,](#page-23-3) Aloe can detect a topology change event (TopologyMonitor()) and take actions accordingly. This [API](#page-23-3) can also be used for general purpose routing application, as given in the following code.

```
\cdots " \cdots " Find shortest path between dpidS and dpidD"
```
² G=TopologyMonitor ()

```
3 path_dpid_list=FindShortestPath(G,"delay")
```
Listing 5.1: Topology Change Detector

b Distributed State Inspector

We develop this [API](#page-23-3) to observe the state of the nodes (getNeighborStates()), which helps in developing new placement algorithms for μ PM. This [API](#page-23-3) relies on a remote procedure call (rpc).

```
"", " Find max priority amongst neighbor""
state = getNeighbourStates()\text{maxPrioUndecided=max} ([v | " Prior" ] for v in states.values() if state [ "CTLR" ] == "undecided" |)
```
Listing 5.2: Distributed State Inspector

Fig. 5.3: Testbed:Topology

c Find Node Services

The framework requires to identify the deployed services (getNeighborServices()) to enforce service level policies. We provide a python [API](#page-23-3) to ease this task. The following example can be used for selective service blocking [ACL.](#page-23-2)

```
1 ''' Service blocking (ACL)'''
2 services=getNeighborServices()
3 bport=blocking_port
4 \text{ if (blocking-port in service } |" \text{ dpid" } |):Execute (" ovs-of ctl add-flow match : src=dpid, tcp_port=bport action : drop")
```
Listing 5.3: Find Node Services

Next, we discuss details of the Aloe implementation as a general orchestration framework.

5.5 Aloe Implementation

We have implemented Aloe as a middleware over Linux kernel with the integration of open-source technologies, like docker containers, various [SDN](#page-24-2) controllers, and REST API [\(REST\)](#page-24-14) based communication modules. We first discuss the implementation environment that we utilized, followed by a brief description of two different implementation aspects.

Fig. 5.4: Testbed:In Action

5.5.1 Environmental Setup

To analyze performance of Aloe, we have deployed an in-house testbed using the topology given in Fig. [5.3](#page-116-1) (Fig. [5.4](#page-117-0) shows the live-snapshot of the testbed). Our deployed testbed follows clos tree based topology and spans across two different sites to resemble the topology given in [\[217\]](#page-180-2). The nodes in the testbed are Raspberry Pi version 3 Model B, which are configured with Raspbian 8.0 operating system with kernel version 4.4.50-v7+. The nodes are connected via multiple 100Mbps USB-to-Ethernet adapter-edges representing physical Ethernet links among the nodes. We use Linux " tc " to configure each link to use 5Mbps of bandwidth and added 100ms of propagation delay to match real life [LSiN](#page-24-1) deployment specification. Further, to analyze scalability of Aloe, we have also deployed Aloe in a large-scale 68-node testbed using [AWS.](#page-23-7) For this purpose, we consider a sub-topology from " $rocketfuel$ " [\[218\]](#page-180-3) topology which consist 68 nodes. The nodes in the topology are deployed using 18 [AWS](#page-23-7) "nano" instances (1 vCPU and 512 MB RAM) and 50 [AWS](#page-23-7) micro instances (1 vCPU and 1 GB RAM). The [AWS](#page-23-7) nodes are configured with Ubuntu 16.10 operating system with Debian kernel version 4.4.0. To emulate edges between the nodes, we use the " $l2tp$ " between the [AWS](#page-23-7) instances. Every infrastructure node, both in the testbed and in the AWS, are configured with " OVS ".

5.5.2 Implementation Aspects

Here we discuss two important implementation aspects of A loe – (i) flow-table consistency preservation during μ [C](#page-24-6) migration, and (ii) choice of controller service for μ C implementation.

a Migration of μ [C](#page-24-6) and consistency preservation

A change in a policy level parameter requires a migration of the flow tables from the old μ [C](#page-24-6) instances to new instances of the μ [C.](#page-24-6) Similarly, after a μ PM execution, there might be a need for change in node-controller association. To implement such functionality, we have implemented a " rpc " and "REST" based [API](#page-23-3) (changeCtlr()) which can dynamically change a switch's allegiance towards a μ [C.](#page-24-6) changeCtlr() forces the node to invoke a "controller re-association request" to the target μ [C](#page-24-6) with its previous μ C address. After receiving a "controller re-association request", the target controller invokes migration of flow entries from the previously assigned μ [C.](#page-24-6) During the migration procedure, it is important to keep track of the previous state informations. To ensure consistency, Aloe preserves snapshots of the μ [C](#page-24-6) flow table entries by sending "REST" queries to the μ [Cs](#page-24-6) before the migration process starts. To make the migration process lightweight, the container instance is not transferred from one node to another node; instead, the source node container is terminated, and a new container is invoked at the destination node via " rpc ". In case of a network partitioning between the previous μ [C](#page-24-6) and the target μ [C,](#page-24-6) the target μ C obtains the copy of flow table from the requester node itself. In this way, the μ MM preserves weak consistency 3 in the system.

b [C](#page-24-6)hoice of controller service for μ C

Efficiency of Aloe is dependent on efficiency of choice of a controller service for the μ [C.](#page-24-6) Deployment of a heavy-weight controller can over-consume resources of the nodes; moreover, one μ [C](#page-24-6) is only responsible for managing a small set of nodes. Therefore, we target to opt for a light-weight μ [C](#page-24-6) for Aloe. In order to identify a suitable controller platform for μ [C,](#page-24-6) we compare a set of existing [SDN](#page-24-2) controller services like Open Day light [\(ODL\)](#page-24-15) [\[219\]](#page-180-4), ONOS [\[18\]](#page-161-0), ryu [\[220\]](#page-180-5) and Zero [\[221\]](#page-181-0) in our in-house testbed in terms of theirs resource utilization. Amongst these controllers, ONOS requires high memory consumption $(> 500MB)$ which creates an instability in the docker environment. Further, we have observed that approximately 32% times, ONOS fails to execute in the testbed nodes due to unavailability of sufficient virtual memory. Therefore, we report performance of the controllers other than ONOS. The performance is reported based on three major system parameters – CPU utilization, memory utilization and CPU temperature variation. In Fig. [5.5a,](#page-120-1) we provide comparison of performance of the competing controllers in

 3 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Weak_consistency

CPU						
μ C	No μ C	Ryu	Zero	ODL		
No μ C		\leftarrow	\leftarrow	\leftarrow		
Ryu	< 0.0001		↑	\leftarrow		
Zero	< 0.0001	< 0.0001		\leftarrow		
ODL	< 0.0001	< 0.0001	< 0.0001			
Memory						
No μ C		\leftarrow	\mathbf{X}	\leftarrow		
Ryu	< 0.0001		X	\leftarrow		
Zero	> 0.03	> 0.01		\leftarrow		
ODL	< 0.0001	< 0.0001	< 0.0001			
CPU Temperature						
No μ C		\mathbf{X}	\leftarrow	\leftarrow		
Ryu	> 0.39		↑	\leftarrow		
Zero	< 0.0001	< 0.0001		↑		
ODL	< 0.0001	< 0.0001	< 0.0001			

Table 5.1: Wilcoxon Rank Sum Test (†indicates μ C in top header consumes less resources, \leftarrow indicates μ C in left header consumes less resources, **X** indicates the choice is undetermined)

terms of CPU utilization. We observe that approximately 30% " ω DL" μ [Cs](#page-24-6) use more than 30% of the CPU utilization. In comparison to that, around 40% "Zero" μ [Cs](#page-24-6) use 15% of the CPU utilization. In Fig. [5.5b,](#page-120-1) we observe that almost 80% " ∂ DL" μ [Cs](#page-24-6) use more than 600*MB* of memory space. All other controllers show lower memory utilization. Fig. [5.5c](#page-120-1) shows variation in CPU core temperature while executing different types of controller services. The consolidated pair-wise comparison of controllers are provided in Table [5.1](#page-119-0) (upper right triangle in blue color). The notation X signifies that difference cannot be ascertaind. On the other hand an upper arrow (†) suggests that μ [C](#page-24-6) listed in top header consumes less amount of resources. We use \leftarrow to denote higher efficiency of the μ [C](#page-24-6) application mentioned in the left header. To determine difference, we perform a statistical hypothesis testing using non-parametric, one-tailed Wilcoxon rank sum test ($\alpha = 0.01$) [\[222\]](#page-181-1). Our alternative hypothesis assumes that mean resource consumptions and core temperature is higher than the one in normal case. Left lower triangular part of Ta-

(c) CPU Temperature Variation

Fig. 5.5: Resource Utilization Comparison of Controller Applications

ble [5.1](#page-119-0) (given in green color) signifies the p -values obtained from the rank test. Based on our experimental results we can observe that, "Zero" can provide better performance in terms CPU and Memory utilization as "Zero" is built upon micro-kernel architecture. Therefore, we use "Zero" as our choice of μ [C](#page-24-6) in both testbed and AWS.

With this implementation, we evaluate performance of **Aloe**, as discussed in the next section.

5.6 Evaluation

We have tested performance of Aloe with three different categories of standard applications which are common and useful for an [LSiN](#page-24-1) based platform $-$ (i) "HTTP" service (Python "SimpleHTTPServer"): used for bulk data transfer via web clients, (ii) distributed database service ("Cassandra"): for data-driven applications, and (iii) distributed file system service ("Gluster"): used for file sharing and fault-tolerant file replication over a distributed platform. We further compare performance of Aloe with BLAC [\[156\]](#page-174-0), a distributed [SDN](#page-24-2) control platform. To emulate realistic fault models in the system, we have injected faults using Netflix Chaos Monkey fault injection tool.

Table 5.2: Wilcoxon Rank Sum Test conclusions with p-values over response time of different applications:

X=Inconclusive, \checkmark = Aloe better, •=In band better

We have taken the measurements under all possible link fault combinations^{[4](#page-121-0)} in the testbed and 100 different random fault combinations in [AWS.](#page-23-7)

5.6.1 Application Performance

Fig. [5.6b](#page-122-0) compares download time of a 512MB file hosted using "HTTP" service under the influence of both BLAC and Aloe over the in-house testbed. The results are obtained by varying all possible source-destination pairs in the topology. We observe that, even though Aloe results in higher download time compared to BLAC when there is no failure in the system, performance improves rapidly in presence of link outage. While injecting failure, we observe that approximately 30% connections are timed-out while operating under governance of the BLAC controller. How-ever, Aloe reduces such flow termination^{[5](#page-121-1)} ($< 5\%$ connection time-out for Aloe). To compare differences of the nature of the results for each service, we performed a Wilcoxon rank sum test. The p-values and conclusion from the test is summarised in Table [5.2.](#page-121-2)

Fig. [5.6a](#page-122-0) shows response time of "Cassandra" search queries. Here, we observe a significant difference in characteristics of the plots due to nature of the service. Unlike "HTTP ", "Cassandra" utilizes short flows to fetch query results. Therefore, we observe that Aloe provides a significant improvement in query response time. However, in case of "Gluster", Aloe performance is marginally poor compared to BLAC until there are 3 link failures (Fig. [5.6c\)](#page-122-0).

⁴A node failure is equivalent to simultaneous failure of multiple links. Therefore, all possible link failure automatically covers node failure scenarios.

⁵Only in such cases, where the network is partitioned

Fig. 5.6: Comparison of response time of services obtained from testbed: Average percentage improvement of Aloe – (a) "HTTP" server: 4% (0-fail), 11% (2-fails), 21% (3-fails), (b) "Cassandra": 9% (0-fail), 26% (2-fails), 37% (3-fails), (c) "Gluster": -8% (0-fail), 0.1% (2fails), 6% (3-fails)

"Gluster" flows are short-distant flows, usually within one-hop. Flow-setup delay is almost negligible for a one-hop flow. Therefore the μ [C](#page-24-6) deployment overhead of Aloe is more when the number of failures is less.

Similar behaviors are observed in the large-scale deployment of Aloe in the [AWS](#page-23-7) cloud. In Figs. [5.7b](#page-123-0) and [5.7c,](#page-123-0) "HTTP" and "Gluster" response times show similar characteristics as observed in the testbed. In the case of "Cassandra" (Fig. [5.7a\)](#page-123-0), all the cases perform significantly better than BLAC. From these observations, we conclude that Aloe performs significantly better for services that generate long-distant mice flows (like database synchronization). For a long-distant flow, flow setup delay is high, which gets further affected by link failures. As a consequence, Aloe performance is better for failure-prone systems, like [LSiN](#page-24-1) clouds, as the flow-setup delay gets increased with the recovery time due to a failure.

Fig. 5.7: Comparison of response time of services obtained from [AWS](#page-23-7) cloud: Average percentage improvement of Aloe – (a) "HTTP" server: -2% (0-fail), 0.1% (2%-fails), 34% (6%-fails), (b) "Cassandra": 20% (0-fail), 21% (2%-fails), 34% (6%-fails), (c) "Gluster": -12% (0-fail), -6% (2%-fails), 14% (6%-fails)

5.6.2 Dissecting Aloe

Aloe flow-setup time is dependent upon convergence time of μ PM and path restoration time. Fig. [5.8a](#page-124-0) shows distribution of average convergence time of Aloe in presence of failure. We have an interesting observation here that as number of simultaneous failures increases, convergence time drops. This can be explained as follows. Let us consider two different faults. If the two faults are at two different sides of the network, then two waves of μ PM starts executing simultaneously from two different ends of the network. These two waves get diffused in the network and meet in the middle of the network at convergence. That way, multiple faults create multiple such μ PM waves in the network in parallel, and as these individual waves need to deal with a smaller part of the network, they converge quickly.

The convergence phase is followed by path restoration due to a change of controller positions in case of a failure. To identify the performance of path restoration, we measure average number

Fig. 5.8: Testbed: Effect of failure on Aloe performance (σ = standard deviation)

of flow adjustments done by the framework. Number of flow adjustment depends on the topology and number of flows passing through the failed links. Therefore, to compare the result, we provide enumerated number of flow adjustment required for all possible cases of link failures in Fig. [5.8b.](#page-124-0) We observe that the experimental observations closely match with the results obtained by enumeration. Further, these metrics have a direct impact on flow-setup delay. To understand effect of these factors, we compare flow-setup delay for BLAC control plane and Aloe. To identify flow-setup delay, we use " $\pi \in \mathcal{P}$ " to transfer a single "ICMP" packet. Fig. [5.9c](#page-125-0) shows that although Aloe marginally increases flow setup-delay in absence of a failure, it provides quick flow-setup when multiple faults occur in the network.

We observe that overhead of distributed μ [C](#page-24-6) in Aloe is responsible for increase in flow-setup delay during no-failure scenario. However, it is difficult to compare exact overhead of the BLAC control plane and Aloe due to differences in nature of overhead. We measure overhead with respect to two different factors. Fig. [5.9a](#page-125-0) shows comparison between BLAC and Aloe regarding the number of "*openflow events*" generated over a period of 100s. Aloe additionally generates "REST" queries to support inter-controller communication, therefore it has more number of openflow events compared to BLAC. Fig. [5.9b](#page-125-0) depicts number of "REST" queries generated in Aloe. During failure events, Aloe μ [C](#page-24-6) may need to migrate from one node to another. Fig. [5.10c](#page-126-0)

(c) Flow Setup Delay:Measured using "ping "

Fig. 5.9: Testbed: Comparison of Aloe overhead and Flow setup delay

shows data transfer overhead required for migration, which is in the order of a few KB. As number of nodes in the [LSiN](#page-24-1) environment are increased, number of flow table entries are also increased. Therefore, transfer size per migration also increases when the number of nodes are increased. Size of the flow table entries also increases with more number of failures in the network, which introduces some of redundant flow entries ("zombie flows"). However, we observe that, effect of redundant flows has marginal effect when number of nodes in the system are significantly high. Due to these overheads, Aloe incurs higher communication overhead than the BLAC control plane. However, due to significant reduction in flow-setup time, Aloe ensures better flow throughput than BLAC, as shown in Fig. [5.8c.](#page-124-0)

Although Aloe incurs communication overhead, Aloe ensures a significant drop in average flow-setup delay. To limit flow-setup delay, Aloe provides elastic auto-scaling by increasing the number of μ [C](#page-24-6) instances to guarantee that each node can find a μ C in its neighborhood. Fig. [5.10a](#page-126-0) shows the average number of μ [C](#page-24-6) instances when the network scales, as obtained from the [AWS](#page-23-7) implementation. Effect of elastic auto-scaling is shown in Fig. [5.10b](#page-126-0) which indicates that flow-setup delay only increases marginally in comparison to the BLAC controller, which

Fig. 5.10: Effect of Scaling Aloe μ [C](#page-24-6) Deployments

incurs a significantly high flow-setup delay as number of nodes in the network increases.

5.7 Aloe Performance Optimization

Aloe μ [Cs](#page-24-6) are deployed over existing network infrastructure (host devices) which may have their own workloads due to application services deployed in them; we call them as application workloads of host devices. We perform a pilot study to check impact of application workload of the host devices on Aloe performance. We use the same [AWS](#page-23-7) cloud-based deployment of Aloe as discussed earlier. Fig. [5.11](#page-127-0) shows impact of application workload on Aloe performance. To increase application workload of the host devices, we use stress-ng [\[223\]](#page-181-2) tool. During the experiments, memory and CPU utilization of the host devices have been increased from 0% to 30% of the actual capacity. When application workload of the host devices are increased, the system resources get over-utilized due to thrashing. Therefore, system performance reduces aggressively as the μ [C](#page-24-6) receives less CPU time. Additionally more swap events are generated which increases flow setup time, as we observe from Fig. [5.11c.](#page-127-0) These observations confirms that, Aloe μ [Cs](#page-24-6) require special attention in terms of resource reservation for severely loaded systems.

Fig. 5.11: Effect of Application Workload of the Host Devices on Aloe Performance We accordingly develop a resource management framework for **Aloe**, which is discussed next.

5.7.1 Effect of Resource Reservation

Reserving resources for μ [C](#page-24-6) applications ensures QoS in terms of flow setup time. To optimize performance of the system, resource reservation must match resource demand of the μ [C.](#page-24-6) However, resource demands of a μ [C](#page-24-6) at a particular time depends on the amount of flows managed by that μ [C.](#page-24-6) Therefore, we assume that resource demand of a μ [C](#page-24-6) follows a temporal pattern and depends on network state of the [LSiN](#page-24-1) infrastructure. Although over-provisioning resources to the μ [C](#page-24-6) improves the QoS, it might affect the primary workload of the host devices; therefore, it can have negative impact on overall application performance. Consequently, we implement a Resource Management Module [\(RMM\)](#page-24-16) based on "Monitor-Forecast-Adapt" strategy which gets executed in each μ [C](#page-24-6) to balance μ C resource demands and primary workloads of the host devices. Fig. [5.12a](#page-129-0) shows the components of Aloe [RMM](#page-24-16) which consists of three sub-modules. a) Resource Monitor [\(RM\)](#page-24-17) periodically collects usage statistics of the μ [C](#page-24-6) and stores it in a "JSON" data-store. b) Usage Estimator periodically analyzes time-series of resource usage pattern of the μ [C](#page-24-6) and predicts probable resource demand for the next time period. c) Resource

Enforcer [\(RE\)](#page-24-18) is responsible for actually resource reservation for the μ [C](#page-24-6) based on the predicted resource demand.

a Prediction of μ [C](#page-24-6) Resource Demands

For prediction of resource demands, it is important to identify distributions of resources which depend on the flow arrival pattern. However, in practice, it is difficult to estimate flow arrival distribution for a [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform with heterogeneous applications executing in it. Therefore, we choose a forecasting model based on characteristics of the [IoT](#page-23-1) applications. We focus on two basic characteristics of the [IoT](#page-23-1) applications. (i) [IoT](#page-23-1) applications generate bursty and short lived flows [\[37\]](#page-163-0). The bursty and short living nature of [LSiN](#page-24-1) flows reveal that, flow arrival rates per μ [C](#page-24-6) during a discrete time interval is cyclic^{[6](#page-128-0)}. (ii) These characteristics also suggest that, flow arrival rates follow a non-stationary property^{[7](#page-128-1)}. Therefore, we use Autoregressive Integrated Moving Average [\(ARIMA\)](#page-23-8) [\[225\]](#page-181-3) model for forecasting of individual resource requirements. [ARIMA](#page-23-8) relies on mean reversion principle of non-stationary data to forecast future strategy based on the time series by employing autoregression.

b Performance Improvement with Aloe RMM

We have integrated the [RMM](#page-24-16) module with Aloe and tested it over the [AWS](#page-23-7) platform as discussed earlier. Like many statistical modeling methods, identification of parameters for [ARIMA](#page-23-8) is a non-trivial challenge. Therefore, we use auto-ARIMA [\[225\]](#page-181-3) based on our experimental observations to individually forecast the CPU and memory demands according to the resource utilization time series. Fig. [5.12b](#page-129-0) shows the amount of [C](#page-24-6)PU reserved for the μ C in various load scenarios remains almost constant. Fig. $5.12c$ shows the memory reservation of μ [C](#page-24-6) application due to resource reservation module. From results we can observe that, memory reservation amount increases in case of 30% load. The reason behind this observation lies in the [OVS](#page-24-3) to μ [C](#page-24-6) mapping technique used in Aloe μ MM. An [OVS](#page-24-3) chooses a μ C based on how quickly the μ C responds to its join request. As the system load increases, a lightly loaded μ [C](#page-24-6) is more likely to provide a quick response time. Therefore, lightly loaded μ [Cs](#page-24-6) are likely to get connected with more switches with high number of flows passing through those switches, which in turn increases memory overhead of those μ [C.](#page-24-6) Next we check how accurate the [RMM](#page-24-16) prediction model can

 6 "A cyclic pattern exists when data exhibit rises and falls that are not of fixed period" [\[224\]](#page-181-4).

⁷"The properties of non-stationary series (viz. mean, variance and co-variance) are functions of time" [\[224\]](#page-181-4)

Fig. 5.12: Resource Reservation for Aloe μ [Cs](#page-24-6)

perform based on Mean Average Percentage Error [\(MAPE\)](#page-23-9). Fig. [5.12d](#page-129-0) revels that, the proposed [RMM](#page-24-16) provides significantly low [MAPE](#page-23-9) for prediction of memory. We observed frequent fluctuation of CPU during our experiments which the underlying [ARIMA](#page-23-8) can not predict always. Therefore, higher [MAPE](#page-23-9) is observed (Fig. [5.12d\)](#page-129-0) for CPU utilization prediction. Due to this behavior performance of the [IoT](#page-23-1) applications are also influenced. Figs. [5.13a](#page-130-0) and [5.13b](#page-130-0) compare resource utilization between the μ [C](#page-24-6) and [IoT](#page-23-1) application in terms of CPU and memory. From Fig. [5.13a,](#page-130-0) we observe that accuracy of [RMM](#page-24-16) does not significantly affect performance of memory utilization by [IoT](#page-23-1) applications. However, reduced accuracy of used [ARIMA](#page-23-8) sometimes over provisions more CPU time to the μ [Cs](#page-24-6). As a result the [IoT](#page-23-1) application receives less CPU time than its demand in such cases.

Interestingly, the [IoT](#page-23-1) application (like "GlusterFS") shares more host resources than the μ [C;](#page-24-6) therefore, a slight resource biasing towards μ [Cs](#page-24-6) improve their performance significantly, while having marginal impact on performance of the [IoT](#page-23-1) application. We present this observation in Fig. [5.14a,](#page-130-1) where we compare performance of the [RMM](#page-24-16) in terms of flow setup time with that of no-RMM. The results justifies that the [RMM](#page-24-16) ensures low variations in flow setup time as opposed to the no-RMM case. In fact use of [RMM](#page-24-16) can significantly improve performance of [IoT](#page-23-1) short flows by reducing average flow set-up time by $13\% - 120\%$ in various load scenarios. However, due to resource reservation of μ [C,](#page-24-6) the application may suffer due to insufficient resources. To understand this effect, we compare performance of the " $GlusterFS$ " application before and after implementing the [RMM](#page-24-16) in Fig. [5.14b.](#page-130-1) We find that, increase in mean download time due to effects of [RMM](#page-24-16) while downloading a $25MB$ file using "GlusterFS" varies between $2\% - 7\%$ for different load conditions which is considerably small.

Fig. 5.13: Effects of Resource Reservation

Fig. 5.14: Effects of Resource Reservation for Aloe μ [Cs](#page-24-6)

5.8 Summary

In this work, we present Aloe, an orchestration framework, for [LSiN](#page-24-1) which utilizes [In-network processing](#page-24-0) infrastructure for ensuring fault-tolerant network management. Aloe uses docker container to

support lightweight migration capable in-band controllers. This design choice helps Aloe to provide elastic auto-scaling while keeping flow setup time under control. Aloe provides controller as a service to exploit in-network processing infrastructure and supports fault and partition tolerance. The performance of Aloe has been tested thoroughly and compared with existing controller scheduling framework. The results indicate a significant improvement in response times for distributed [LSiN](#page-24-1) services. In the next chapter, we shall see how the proposed Aloe framework can be augmented to cater to various networking services to a diversified set of traffics.

Chapter 6

[A](#page-133-0)malgam: Distributed Network Control With Scalable Service Chaining

6.1 Introduction

In the previous chapter we proposed Aloe which provides Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-2) controlled network management for dynamic large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-1). This chapter we extend the proposed Aloe, to provide support for Service Function Chaining [\(SFC\)](#page-24-19) and traffic steering problem in [LSiN. LSiNs](#page-24-1) serves hundreds of heterogeneous types of sensors and supports millions of devices. Apart from core networking services like topology discovery, path management, quality of service (QoS) management, management of [LSiN](#page-24-1) ecosystems require various network services like Network Address Translation [\(NAT\)](#page-23-10), firewall, proxy, local Domain Name Server [\(DNS\)](#page-23-11), etc.; these network services are called Network Functionss [\(NFs](#page-23-12)). Depending on network management policies, the application messages require steering through an ordered set of [NFs](#page-23-12) known as "[NF](#page-23-12) service chain" [\[41\]](#page-163-1). [NFs](#page-23-12) are generally deployed using Virtual

Has been published in [T.6] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sukumar Nandi, Sandip Chakraborty, and Abhinandan Prasad. "Amalgam: Distributed Network Control With Scalable Service Chaining". In: Nineteenth IFIP Networking Conference (IFIP Networking). 2020

Machiness [\(VMs](#page-24-20)) to provide service isolation and reducing capital and operational expenditure by multiplexing the same hardware resources; therefore, they are termed as Virtual Network Function [\(VNF\)](#page-24-21) [\[42,](#page-163-2) [43\]](#page-163-3). [VNFs](#page-24-21) execution require computation platform to host the [VM](#page-24-20) and execute the [NF](#page-23-12) within the [VM.](#page-24-20)

Researchers have explored various architectures to execute [VNFs](#page-24-21) over a network infrastructure [\[42,](#page-163-2) [226\]](#page-181-5); majority of them rely on [SDN](#page-24-2) [\[227\]](#page-181-6) to steer flows from one VNF to another. However, for a large-scale network spanning across multiple administrative domains, SDN-based service chaining falls short in several aspects such as-

(a) Lack of scalability: Existing SDN assisted VNF placement and service chaining approaches [\[228,](#page-181-7) [229,](#page-181-8) [227\]](#page-181-6) use a central controller to monitor resource usage statistics of individual devices associated to the platform. Based on resource usage, [VNFs](#page-24-21) is deployed in the actual devices. The use of a central controller for [VNF](#page-24-21) deployment becomes challenging when the network spans across multiple autonomous administrative domains interconnected through different network service providers. To apply SDN assisted VNF placement, administrative privileges across all autonomous domains is required, which is neither scalable nor feasible.

(b) Problem of maintaining state consistency for dynamic service chaining: Existing scalable distributed VNF placement methods [\[230\]](#page-181-9) and IP based traffic steering proposals [\[231\]](#page-182-0) are not suitable for dynamic service chaining where VNFs can be added or removed to/from a service chain without terminating the flow. Dynamic service chaining aims to reduce the end host overhead and provides reliability. For example, depending on the flow behaviour perceived by the deep packet inspector (DPI) VNF, a load-balancer VNF may be injected in the service chain without terminating the flow. The SDN control plane needs to keep track of the internal states of all the VNFs to implement the dynamic service chaining over distributed SDN. In a distributed environment, it is challenging to preserve the consistency of the states.

(c) Issues of flow monitoring over multi-administrative platforms: To steer traffic through proper service chains, SDN requires monitoring of flows. SDN flow identification methods using packet header fields are insufficient when there exists a VNF that modifies the packet headers (e.g., NAT, Load balancer, Proxy, etc.). Therefore, existing SDN-based flow monitoring schemes [\[229,](#page-181-8) [232\]](#page-182-1) utilize "vlan/mpls" tagging. However, in a multi-administrative platform, each autonomous system may use the tags for different purposes that may not be controlled due to the lack of administrative privileges. Therefore, the tag-based monitoring approaches are not suitable for multi-domain platforms.

To avoid the issues of SDN based service chaining, "session-based service chaining" [\[233,](#page-182-2) [234,](#page-182-3) [231\]](#page-182-0) has been explored in literature. In session-based service chaining, the VNF placement and flow steering decisions are taken by the end hosts, which reduces the complexity of VNF state management through a centralized authority. However, session-based service chaining can not guarantee QoS; since it can not monitor all flows of the system. Apart from that, the placement of distributed controllers both for VNF management and SDN service steering over a multi-administrative platform is a non-trivial problem.

To avoid these issues, we propose Amalgam in this work, which couples distributed placement of VNFs and SDN enabled traffic steering for a multi-administrative platform by exploiting innetwork or In-network processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-0) [\[46,](#page-164-0) [47\]](#page-164-1) architecture. [In-network processing](#page-24-0) provides a mini-cloud like platform by utilizing residual capacities of various network devices of the platform. To harness the power of [In-network processing,](#page-24-0) Amalgam proposes a novel distributed VNF placement module along with a distributed SDN control plane as a microservice (μS) (μS) which can be deployed over existing network devices by utilizing their residual computing capabilities. Placement of the proposed micro-controllers (μCs) (μCs) (μCs) ensures fault-tolerance of the control plane whenever network topology changes. Additionally, the use of SDN ensures fine-grained QoS over multi-domain platforms. Moreover, Amalgam is compatible to cater to "plug-and-play" nature of the devices without compromising the operation, where, the plugand-play devices may join and leave the platform dynamically. The coupling of VNF placement and traffic steering in Amalgam ensures dynamic service chaining during an on-going session, which is very useful for large-scale platforms. In summary, our major contributions are as follows.

- We develop Amalgam, which achieves fine-grained network control over multiple administrative domains along with distributed management of service chains. Amalgam exploits μ [S](#page-24-22) architecture of the [In-network processing](#page-24-0) platform to deploy the network and service chain management modules to attain distributed control over the multi-domain platform.
- We develop a distributed heuristic to identify the placement of VNFs for a large-scale networked system spanning multiple administrative domains. The proposed greedy heuristic can deploy the VNFs very quickly without gathering resource statistics from all the devices. Thus it can provide significant performance improvement in terms of flow initiation

delay.

• To support the plug and play nature of the devices, Amalgam is developed to provide " $zero$ touch deployment". Zero-touch deployment ensures that whenever a new device enters the eco-system, it requires minimal attention from the system administrator.

For performance evaluation, we develop an emulation framework $MiniDockNet$ for VNF de-ployment using "docker" [\[48\]](#page-164-2) over [In-network processing,](#page-24-0) as the existing network name-space oriented mininet [\[49\]](#page-164-3) emulator is not sufficient for [In-network processing.](#page-24-0) We compare performance of Amalgam with an exiting service function chaining framework Dysco [\[234\]](#page-182-3). Our emulation over a realistic large-scale system, which consists of 70 devices and 6 different service chain scenarios, reveals that Amalgam can ensure fine-grained QoS without significant increase of resource utilization of the devices. Since Dysco does not specify any VNF placement mechanism, we compare our results with one of the state-of-the-art distributed VNF placement framework WGT [\[230\]](#page-181-9) on top of Dysco framework. Our experiments show that Amalgam is capable of a significant reduction in the flow initiation delay. Therefore, Amalgam provides a better end-to-end delay than it's predecessors for short-duration flows.

6.2 Related Work

In the literature, most of the SDN enable service chain management primitives [\[235,](#page-182-4) [232,](#page-182-1) [236,](#page-182-5) [237\]](#page-182-6) rely on the logically centralized view of the SDN control plane. OpenNF [\[236\]](#page-182-5) and Split-Merge [\[237\]](#page-182-6) keeps track of the VNF states to ensure fault-tolerant migration. However, middlebox developers must modify, or at least annotate, their code to perform custom state allocation to use these two platforms. The same issue is also found in S6 [\[238\]](#page-182-7), which relies on DHT based shared objects for NF state management. In comparison these existing works, Amalgam does not require any custom development since it uses containerization and provides a decentralized architecture.

Network service header [\[233\]](#page-182-2) is an example of session based methods that provide an encapsulation mechanism to forward data packets from one middlebox to another. Dysco [\[234\]](#page-182-3) proposed a distributed architecture for managing service chaining. Dysco primarily addresses two challenges in service function chaining; (a) Scalability: which is addressed by implementing distributed management of traffic steering, and (b) Multiple administrative domain issues which

are handled by intercepting TCP sessions in the hosts. However, to achieve this, Dysco requires it's agents to be installed in the hosts and all intermediate nodes. Installation of Dysco agents in all devices is difficult to achieve in case of in-network processing platforms due to the plug and play nature of its constituent devices. On the other hand, most of the session based frameworks use encapsulation for steering, monitoring of the flow characteristics become almost impossible. This is a common problem with nearly all the session based proposals.

Kariz [\[239\]](#page-183-0) has proven that optimal deployment of [VNFs](#page-24-21) under resource and service level agreement constraints is \mathcal{NP} -hard in the presence of centralized Service Chain Manager [\(SCM\)](#page-24-23). Authors in [\[240,](#page-183-1) [241,](#page-183-2) [242\]](#page-183-3) have proposed online proactive heuristics for the VNF deployment problem targeted towards various IoT scenarios. All these previous studies work under a common presumption that the IoT platform is within a single administrative domain and managed by a single controller. However, in reality, [LSiN](#page-24-1) [In-network processing](#page-24-0) infrastructure may span across multiple administrative domains, and a single controller architecture creates performance bottleneck. WGT [\[230\]](#page-181-9) presents an iterative VNF placement heuristic for the multidomain network. WGT uses a hierarchical aggregation controller to construct an abstracted view of the network by obtaining feedback from each domain. Therefore, this hierarchical approach requires a larger initiation time. Since [LSiN](#page-24-1) generates a huge amount of short-lived flows [\[4\]](#page-159-0), WGT can reduce the overall application performance.

6.3 Architecture

The proposed Amalgam^{[1](#page-137-0)} is constructed on top of Aloe (Chapter [5\)](#page-103-0) framework. Aloe provides an orchestration framework for a fault-tolerant self-stabilizing distributed control plane on top of the in-network processing platform using μ [Cs](#page-24-6) instead of the standard SDN controller. Hence, the proposed Amalgam is also fault-tolerant and self-stabilizing. Each device of Amalgam supports the following modes of operations:

- Host (default) mode: A device is in this mode if it executes at least one client or server application.
- Forwarding mode: If the device has multiple active network interfaces, then the forwarding mode is activated. For ease of reference, we describe a device in forwarding mode

¹https://github.com/subhrendu1987/NFV_MiniDockNet

Fig. 6.1: In-network Processing Architecture

as "forwarders". Forwarders have containerized software switch.

• μ [C](#page-24-6) mode: During execution of Aloe a device can be selected as μ [C.](#page-24-6) To handle such a scenario, Amalgam supports μ [C](#page-24-6) mode of operation.

At any point in time, a device is in "atleast" any one of the above modes. Based on the current network state, device can select their mode of operations dynamically. Each device has a mode selector module that periodically checks neighborhood of the device and activates and/or deactivates the μ [C](#page-24-6) and/or forwarding mode.

In the example given in Fig. 6.1 , four devices $(1, \ldots, 4)$ are connected within a linear fashion. There are two flows in the system $(f¹$ and $f²)$ such that 1 and 2 host client applications $s₁$ and s_2 respectively. Traffic generated from s_1 and s_2 are served by server applications d_1 and d_2 hosted on d_4 placed in 3 and 4 respectively. In this scenario, device 1 and 4 work in a host mode. On the other hand, 2 and 4 have multiple active physical interfaces; so, they work in a forwarding mode. Between these two forwarders, we assume that 2 is assigned the role of μ [C](#page-24-6) by Aloe.

To facilitate the different modes of operation of each device, Amalgam can be described as a composition of several components. The working of the components is shown in Fig. [6.2.](#page-139-0)

Fig. 6.2: Component diagram of Amalgam

6.3.1 Host Component

The host component is composed of two modules namely *data flow* and *service chain requester* module. For the sake of abstraction, we refer to the Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-1) client and server applications as part of the data flow module that is responsible for generation/consumption of [LSiN](#page-24-1) traffic. All packets generated by data flow modules are directly forwarded to the forwarder module, which in turn forward towards the destination host device through service chains.

Consider a scenario of higher/lower server load during an data exchange sessions. Normally additional load balancers are dynamically added or removed from the service chains. In such a scenario, a host also get affected. Hence, we propose service requester module, a "REST" based interface to communicate with the μ [C](#page-24-6) to dynamically adjust the hosts with modified service chain.

6.3.2 Policy Manager Component

For any ongoing data transfer session, generated traffic from a host component needs to be forwarded through specific sequences of VNFs (service chain). Since sequence [VNFs](#page-24-21) depend on the flow characteristics such as application, source, and destination. We utilize a separate policy manager component to provide the service chain related policy information for an individual flow. In this context, we adopt the definition of flow as given in the [SDN](#page-24-2) literature [\[15\]](#page-160-0). We also consider that each flow can be identified by a suitable set of match fields using " $OpenFlow$ ". Policy for each flow contains two parts; (i) the flow identifier (i.e., " $OpenFlow$ " match field) and (ii) ordered list of the types of VNF (service chain) through which the flow should be steered. The policy manager keeps the list of service chain policies in a distributed database. A system administrator can update policies via the "REST" interface, that allows dynamic adjustment of policies during execution. The μ [C](#page-24-6) components read, process, and translate these policies and modifies flow table entries of the forwarder component as recommended by the policy.

6.3.3 Forwarder Component

As mentioned in Section [6.3.1,](#page-139-1) data generated by the host components are forwarded to the forwarder component. This component can be either in the same device where the host component is or in an adjacent forwarder device. Forwarder provides two basic services; a) Data forwarding via software switch module and b) [VNF](#page-24-21) hosting by utilizing residual capacity of the device executing this component. The software switch module is connected to μ [C](#page-24-6) adjacent to it via standard OpenFlow interfaces and acts as a SDN capable switch.

Forwarder components use containerization tools (e.g., Docker [\[48\]](#page-164-2), Kubernates [\[243\]](#page-183-4), etc.) to host the [VNFs](#page-24-21) and utilize residual resources of forwarder devices. To manage the containers, Amalgam forwarder component provides " RPC " interfaces, which can be accessed by the μ [C.](#page-24-6) Successful placement of [VNFs](#page-24-21) in the forwarder depends on residual resource of the forwarder. To keep track of residual capacities of the forwarder, we implement a separate monitor module that can provide resource utilization of the device to the μ [C](#page-24-6) associated with it via "REST".

6.3.4 μ [C](#page-24-6) Component

For a large scale and multiple administrative domains based [LSiN](#page-24-1) eco-system has multiple μ [C](#page-24-6) devices that take care of the forwarders adjacent to them. Each μ [C](#page-24-6) has information about its neighbor μ [Cs](#page-24-6). Amalgam introduces Service Chain Identifier [\(SCI\)](#page-24-24) and VNF manager module [\(VMM\)](#page-24-25) module along with the Path Manager Module [\(PMM\)](#page-24-26) module in each μ [C](#page-24-6) as shown in Fig. [6.2.](#page-139-0) The task of the [PMM](#page-24-26) is to find path between a source device under its influence and a remote destination device. To find path, each μ [C](#page-24-6) exchanges the "*constituent list*" of devices periodically. Other two modules can obtain path related information by querying [PMM.](#page-24-26) The detailed working principles of rest of the modules are as follows.

a Service Chain Identifier

At the startup phase of the μ [C,](#page-24-6) [SCI](#page-24-24) caches policy in a local cache. The local cache is updated whenever policy manager database is updated. [SCI](#page-24-24) module is consulted when an " $OpenFlow$ " "packet in" event is initiated at the μ [C.](#page-24-6) From list of [VNFs](#page-24-21) in the service chain, [SCI](#page-24-24) chooses first VNF, and it's execution status in the local domain. If VNF is executing inside a forwarder connected to μ [C,](#page-24-6) [SCI](#page-24-24) consults [PMM](#page-24-26) to establish data flow path by installing flow table entries via standard "OpenFlow" protocol. Otherwise, it sends a search query to the other μ [Cs](#page-24-6) to identify target VNF address. If address of the VNF is not found, then [SCI](#page-24-24) consults [VMM\(](#page-24-25)Section [b\)](#page-141-0) to start execution of the VNF. This procedure is iterated for all the [VNFs](#page-24-21) in the service chain.

b VNF Manager

The [VMM](#page-24-25) works in a distributed fashion and communicates with the neighbor μ [Cs](#page-24-6). VMM tries to answers the following two questions; (a) should the VNF be placed in any of the forwarders associated with the μ [C?](#page-24-6) (b) which forwarder should take care of the VNF?. The detailed protocol to find an answer to these questions is described in Section [6.4.2.](#page-143-0) Additionally, [VMM](#page-24-25) also takes care of dynamic addition or removal of the [VNFs](#page-24-21) to an ongoing flow.

6.3.5 Interaction of Amalgam Components

The interactions between these components are represented in Fig. [6.2](#page-139-0) using labeled edges (referred using boxed numbers). Let us consider the following scenario where the host data flow module generates a flow that needs to be forwarded through VNF-1. The flow path is shown using (1) . As soon as the flow enters, software switch module consults μ [C](#page-24-6) [PMM](#page-24-26) via "OpenFlow" interface $\mathbb{E}(2)$ since the software switch module does not have any pre-loaded action for this flow. The [PMM](#page-24-26) identifies service chain policy for the flow by querying [SCI](#page-24-24) (3) . SCI generally pre-loads the policy during bootstrapping. However, in the event of an absence of a suitable policy, [SCI](#page-24-24) queries the policy manager through the "REST" interface $(\overline{4})$ to obtain policy information. Once the policy information is obtained, [PMM](#page-24-26) consults [VMM](#page-24-25) to obtain exact location of the VNFs required for the flow (S) . The [VMM](#page-24-25) identifies location of the VNFs by consulting with rest of the μ [Cs](#page-24-6) (12) if the service chain has already been deployed. For a first time flow, service chain may not exist. Therefore, [VMM](#page-24-25) takes responsibility of deploying the service chain. To deploy individual VNF, [VMM](#page-24-25) communicates to the forwarders to obtain their resource allocation via "REST" (10) . Once suitable forwarder is found, [VMM](#page-24-25) deploys the VNFs by using " RPC " ($\overline{9}$). After deployment of the service chain, [PMM](#page-24-26) calculates the flow table entries to send the flow through sequence of VNFs and pro-actively installs them to the forwarders, which are being controlled by it. During the session, a host may decide to add/remove one/some of the VNFs, as mentioned in Section [6.3.1.](#page-139-1) To cater to such scenarios, the service chain requester module in the host component can invoke a " $REST$ " request to the [SCI](#page-24-24) $(\overline{5})$. Upon receiving such a request, [SCI](#page-24-24) notifies [VMM](#page-24-25) and [PMM](#page-24-26) $(\overline{6})$ and VMM and [PMM](#page-24-26) act accordingly. The detailed implementation and design choices are described in the next section.

6.4 Implementation Details and Design Choices

Amalgam is targeted for a highly dynamic [In-network processing](#page-24-0) platform. The scalability issues and dynamic behavior of the platform is responsible for the challenges we faced during implementation. In this section, we describe the implementation challenges and the proposed solutions to overcome the issues.

6.4.1 Plug-and-Play Capability

A typical [LSiN](#page-24-1) platform is composed of plug-and-play devices where "zero touch deployment" [\[244\]](#page-183-5) is highly desired. Whenever a new device enters the eco-system, it requires to be configured. To avoid individually configuring the devices, we design each component of Amalgam (except the host component) as Docker containers. Once a device enters the eco-system, it assumes the

Algorithm 4: Distributed Placement of VNF 1 Function GreedyPlace(*Path: P^a*, Service Chain: C^j , μC : l): 2 | Find ordered set of unplaced VNFs from C^j ; $3 \mid I \leftarrow \{i : i \in P^a, \varphi_i = l\};$ 4 Place as many VNFs as possible among I ; 5 **return** number of VNFs placed; 6 Function Main($Flow: f^j, \mu C: l$): // Find VNF placement profile for f^j in φ_i 7 Find set of paths (P) from s_i to d_i by querying "Path Management" module of l; $\begin{array}{ll} \mathbf{8} & {maximize} \ \texttt{GreedyPlace}(P^a, C^j, l); \end{array}$ 9 if $\exists c_{j,k} \cdots c_{j,jmax}$ not placed then // All devices under l 10 | Obtain the list of adjacent μ C of l and store it in N μ foreach $l' \in N\mu$ do 11 | | Main (f^j, l') ; 12 return;

host mode of operation. Since the host mode does not require anything more than the [IoT](#page-23-1) applications (clients and servers), they can work smoothly. Whenever the device wishes to change its mode, it can pull container image of the Amalgam component from the nearest forwarder.

6.4.2 Distributed VNF Placement

In a short-lived flow heavy system, minimization of the flow initiation delay is critical. The flow initiation delay consists of following components namely (a) Controller consultation delay (b) [SFC](#page-24-19) deployment delay, and (c) path setup delay. The proposed [VNF](#page-24-21) placement reduces the [SFC](#page-24-19) deployment delay. A [SFC](#page-24-19) for a particular flow is composed of multiple [VNFs](#page-24-21), which requires resource consumption. Each device of a [IoT](#page-23-1) in-network processing platform has residual resources that can be used for deployment of these [VNFs](#page-24-21)'s. The proposed [VNF](#page-24-21) placement identifies the set of devices where the [VNFs](#page-24-21) of the [SFCs](#page-24-19) can be placed for a given network and flow profile while satisfying the capacity constraints of the devices. Maintaining capacity constraints in a multi-domain system is non-trivial since the residual capacity of a device residing in a different administrative domain is difficult to collect. Therefore, we propose the greedy heuristic as given in the Algorithm [4.](#page-143-1)

Each μ C in the end-to-end path (P) executes the proposed heuristic for each flow (f^j represents jth flow) from source (s_j) to destination (d_j) . We denote [SFC](#page-24-19) of f^j with C^j . Certain
μ C with ID l maintains the topology information as the list of devices (D_l) and list of links (E_l) where each link $e_{i,i'} \in E_l$ represents the physical connection between two devices (*i* and i'). For the sake of simplicity, we denote the μ C associated with ias φ_i . The proposed heuristic identifies a path P^a between s_j to d_j from the set of P such that, most of the [VNFs](#page-24-0) of C^j are placed near s_j in a distributed fashion. This way, one μ C does not need the resource utilization of devices from other administrative domains. Once the flow is established, the resource utilization of devices in the path (info) is piggybacked with the data packets. The VNF manager can re-solve the Algorithm [4](#page-143-0) and find a new allocation of VNF with updated utilization.

6.4.3 Migrations of the VNFs

A VNF may need to be relocated in the following circumstances.

a Sub-optimal VNF placement

The initial path for a service chain is sub-optimal and during the optimization period some of the [VNFs](#page-24-0) requires migration from one to another. The decision of moving an arbitrary VNF $c_{j,k}$ from i to i' is taken by $\varphi(i)$. In order to ease migration, [VNFs](#page-24-0) are deployed using containers which allows save the state of $c_{j,k}$ via standard APIs. Once the decision is made, $\varphi(i)$ notifies $\varphi(i')$ to copy the snapshot of $c_{j,k}$ to i' via implemented "REST" interface. After restoration of the snapshot, the path manager module of $\varphi(i)$ and $\varphi(i')$ are consulted to reconfigure the flow table entries of the intermediate forwarders between i to i' .

b Addition/removal of devices

The dynamic nature of the [LSiN](#page-24-1) eco-system allows a device to move in or out of the platform. The addition of VNF introduces a new opportunity to optimize VNF placement further. On the other hand, removal of a device requires migration of VNFs running in the device to another device. Let i is either going to join or exits from the system. This event results in a topology change event in $\varphi(i)$. Based on the topology change event type, $\varphi(i)$ decides the services that need to be migrated to/from i .

Fig. 6.3: Service Chain Management

6.4.4 Dynamic management of service chains

Amalgam provides a dynamic change of service chaining. This feature is required for the following scenario. Let's assume, flow f^j passes through a Deep Packet Inspector [\(DPI\)](#page-23-0) [VNF](#page-24-0) $c_{j,k}$. Based on the signature of f^j , $c_{j,k}$ conditionally decides if the flow needs to be steered through a firewall VNF $c_{j,k+1}$. To implement this, Amalgam allows the [VNFs](#page-24-0) to interact with the local μ [C](#page-24-2) via "REST" interface as given in Fig. [6.3.](#page-145-0) The local μ [C](#page-24-2) can deploy the $c_{j,k+1}$ if it is not available and sends the "OFPT_FLOW_MOD" events to the forwarder component in order to enable the flow steering.

6.4.5 Flow Tags for Monitoring

Once the VNFs are placed, the path management module of μ [Cs](#page-24-2) set-up flow table entries of the participating forwarders via OpenFlow protocol. One issue regarding path management through service chains is to identify an end-to-end flow that arises in presence of the "5-tuple" changing VNFs (e.g., Load balancer, web proxy cache, NATs, etc.). Since such [VNFs](#page-24-0) may alter the packets in unpredictable ways, fine-grained management and monitoring of the flows passing through becomes difficult. To avoid this issue, Amalgam uses packet tagging. Let us consider a scenario where f^j requires $c_{j,k}$, which is a flow identifier modifying VNF hosted in i. In this

case, at the time of flow table entry installation $\varphi(i)$ attaches a "VLAN" tag entry to the flow. Using this "VLAN" tag i can identify f^j even if the original flow identifier is modified by $c_{j,k}$. The μ [C](#page-24-2) also maintains a table for flows like f^a , which keeps track of the original id of the flow and the modified ids (alias).

6.4.6 Providing QoS

Amalgam is developed on top of the SDN decentralized control plane, which enables us to ensure flow specific QoS guarantees. On the other hand, since the VNF deployment is done using containers, using "*cgroups*"^{[2](#page-146-0)} can ensure the VNF specific QoS like reservation of CPU, Memory, etc. The policy server module contains the "cgroups" parameters for each VNFs of a service chain, which is used to ensure VNF specific QoS.

6.5 Prototype and Experimental Results

"Mininet" [\[49\]](#page-164-0) a popular emulation framework used by both academia and industry mainly for prototyping [SDN](#page-24-3) applications. Internally, "Mininet" uses network name-spaces for emulation of nodes, and all the switches are emulated using Open virtual switch [\(OVS\)](#page-24-4) bridges. However, "Mininet" is not suitable for testing [In-network processing](#page-24-5) framework and [VNFs](#page-24-0) for following reasons:

- [In-network processing](#page-24-5) architecture requires resource isolation for individual nodes, which is non-trivial to achieve in "Mininet" [OVS-](#page-24-4)bridges.
- Each [VNF](#page-24-0) may require a collection of dependent software to execute actual network function. However, "Mininet" hosts and "network name-spaces" can not guarantee isolation at software granularity.

Therefore, we develop "MiniDockNet" over existing Application Programming Interfacess [\(APIs](#page-23-1)) of the "Mininet" framework. The salient feature of "MiniDockNet" is the usage of actual docker containers to emulate individual devices instead of network namespaces to address above issues. To implement "MiniDockNet" we use "docker-py"[\[245\]](#page-183-0) and original "Mininet" sources. "MiniDockNet" supports the following types of devices; (a) hosts, (b) μ [C,](#page-24-2) (c) Switches, and (d) VNFs. Here hosts are standard docker containers equipped with [IoT](#page-23-2) client-server applications.

²<http://man7.org/linux/man-pages/man7/cgroups.7.html>

Each μ [Cs](#page-24-2) can act as SDN controller. Switches have [OVS](#page-24-4) installed in them. [VNFs](#page-24-0) mimic real-life [VNFs](#page-24-0) and execute inside switch dockers using the "Docker-in-Docker" configuration to implement [In-network processing](#page-24-5) of [VNFs](#page-24-0). Therefore, the [VNFs](#page-24-0) can migrate from one switch to another, depending on the VNF placement decisions. To implement migration, we use standard live container migration using " $CRIU$ "^{[3](#page-147-0)}. For the emulation of the links between any two nodes, we use Layer Two Tunneling Protocol $(12tp)^4$ $(12tp)^4$

Name	Service chain
C^1	(N)
C^2	(L)
C^3	$\left(\mathrm{W}\right)$
C^4	$(N\rightarrow L)$
C^5	$(L \rightarrow W))$
$\curvearrowright 6$	$(N \rightarrow L \rightarrow W)$

Table 6.1: List of Service Chains

Resource	Distinguishable
$\rm CPU$	(<0.05) Υ
Memory	(0.42) Ν
Bandwidth	(<0.01) Y
Delay	(<0.01) Y

Table 6.2: Wilcoxson test for QoS provisioning

6.5.1 Experimental Setup

For experimental purpose, we use " $rocketfuel"$ [\[218\]](#page-180-0) topology^{[5](#page-147-2)} with 68 nodes. Each link is configured to emulate 3ms of delay and $10Mbps$ of bandwidth using linux " tc " utility. We use "iperf" to generate long flows; for shorter flows we use "ping". The clients and server applications are hosted on diameter of the topology. For background traffic we use python based "HTTP" client and server.

We use "cassendra"^{[6](#page-147-3)} to implement the policy server module. Rest of the Amalgam modules targeted for μ [C](#page-24-2) are implemented on top of " Ryu "^{[7](#page-147-4)}, a python based [SDN](#page-24-3) controller framework. For experiments, we use 3 different VNFs (NAT (N), Load Balancer $(B)^8$ $(B)^8$ and Web $Proxy(W)^9$ $Proxy(W)^9$)

```
3https://criu.org/Live_migration
```

```
4https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Layer_2_Tunneling_Protocol
```

```
5https://raw.githubusercontent.com/subhrendu1987/NFV_MiniDockNet/master/topology/rocket_fuel_
```
[68.graphml](https://raw.githubusercontent.com/subhrendu1987/NFV_MiniDockNet/master/topology/rocket_fuel_68.graphml)

 6 <https://gitbox.apache.org/repos/asf?p=cassandra.git>

⁷<https://ryu.readthedocs.io/en/latest/>

⁸https://hub.docker.com/_/haproxy/

 9 <https://hub.docker.com/r/sameersbn/squid/>

Fig. 6.4: Flow Initialization Delay

to create 6 different combination of service chain as given in Table [6.1.](#page-147-7) In order to ensure the confidence on the results, each experiments are performed atleast 30 times.

6.5.2 Results

We compare the performance of **Amalgam** with P4 based distributed session-oriented service function chaining framework called Dysco [\[234\]](#page-182-0). Since, Dysco ensures session related performance and does not provide any VNF placement strategy, performance evaluation of the proposed distributed VNF placement algorithm is done with another existing work WGT [\[230\]](#page-181-0) which proposes a distributed heuristic for VNF placement for the multi-domain network.

a Session Related Performances

Figure [6.4](#page-148-0) shows comparison between Dysco and Amalgam in terms of flow initialization delay. We found that Amalgam is capable of quicker flow initialization than Dysco. This reduction in flow initialization delay comes from the parallel deployment of VNFs as opposed to the hop by hop deployment of VNFs in Dysco. The advantage of flow initialization delay becomes much evident in case of longer service chains like C^6 than smaller service chain like C^1 . Since Amalgam uses containers to deploy the [VNFs](#page-24-0) as opposed to the P4 applications used in Dysco, deployment of [VNFs](#page-24-0) using Amalgam incurs greater latency, as shown in Fig. [6.5.](#page-149-0) The increase in [VNF](#page-24-0) deployment time for Amalgam depends on VNF container size. Therefore, deployment latency is higher for C^6 in compared to C^1 . However, in a large scale network, VNF deployment

Fig. 6.6: CPU Utilization

events are far rare than a flow generation event. On the other hand, the use of containers provide greater flexibility as creation of new "middlebox" application using container requires less programming overhead than creation of a new P4 application. As a result, state management during migration of VNFs from one node to another becomes easy when they are running inside a container as compared to the P4 applications of Dysco. However, these management benefits of containers come at the cost of resource utilization.

The placement of VNFs requires resource occupancy in the deployed devices, which is an important aspect of resource constraint [LSiN](#page-24-1) devices. In Fig. [6.6,](#page-149-1) we compare the performance of Amalgam with Dysco in terms of CPU utilization of devices due to the placement of VNFs.

Fig. 6.7: Memory Utilization

Fig. 6.8: Average Throughput: $P > 0.05$

In order to normalize additional resource consumption of Amalgam due to the use of containers, we also compare resource utilization of Amalgam without using docker. Similarly, we provide a comparison of memory utilization for Amalgam and Dysco in Fig. [6.7.](#page-150-0) Based on these two experiments, we observe that Dysco incurs less utilization of resources than the proposed Amalgam with the container. However, based on the "Wilcoxon Rank Sum test" [\[222\]](#page-181-1) we find that, difference of resource utilization of Amalgam without Docker and Dysco is statistically insignificant (i.e. $p-value > 0.05)$ for C^4, C^5 and C^6 . Fig. [6.8](#page-150-1) shows comparison of throughput between Amalgam and Dysco. The Wilcoxson rank sum test reveals that throughput between Amalgam and Dysco are statistically indistinguishable (Here our alternate hypothesis H_a is Amalgam provides less

Fig. 6.9: Average End-To-End Delay for C^4

Fig. 6.10: Average End-To-End Delay for C^5

throughput than Dysco).

b Performance of Distributed VNF Placement

To measure performance of distributed VNF placement heuristic used in Amalgam, as mentioned earlier, we deploy WGT [\[230\]](#page-181-0) on top of Dysco. However, it is difficult to deploy a centralized controller for a large scale multi-domain system. Therefore, we place WGT in μC μC nearest to the source device. We measure and compare effect of delay for all the service chains when flow duration increases. Based on experimental results, we found that effect of delay for single VNF

Fig. 6.11: Average End-To-End Delay for C^6

Fig. 6.12: Effect of QoS

does not change since "Amalgam" and WGT provides the same results for VNF placement. Hence, we omit the plots for C^1 , C^2 , C^3 . For multiple VNF oriented service chains like C^4 , C^5 and $C⁶$, we provide average end-to-end delay in Figs. [6.9](#page-151-0) to [6.11](#page-152-0) respectively.

Based on the results, we can observe that Amalgam can perform significantly well for shorter flows as the iterative WGT requires a significant amount of feedback rounds to find the proper placements of [VNFs](#page-24-0).

6.5.3 QoS Provisioning

Amalgam is capable of showing QoS provisioning by reserving resources limiting CPU, memory, bandwidth, and link delay. We perform two experiments for each resource type, one with no provisioning and another with resource reservation limit set as the mean value found in the previous experiment. Based on the two results, we tried to identify if resource utilization is statistically significant based on Wilcoxson rank-sum test. We report the results in Table [6.2](#page-147-7) along with the P-value. We found that except memory utilization rest of the resource reservation works significantly well. We also find that resource reservation can reduce the jitter of the flow, as given in Fig. [6.12.](#page-152-1)

6.6 Summary

In this work, we present "Amalgam", which integrates distributed SDN orchestration framework with a distributed service chain management framework. The proposed " $Amalgam$ " is suitable for large scale multi-domain IoT in-networking platforms. We also provide a distributed heuristics for the placement of constituent VNFs of service chains. The lack of an existing emulation platform for container oriented VNF service chain has motivated us to develop "MiniDockNet". Using this emulation platform, we found that "Amalgam" incurs a lesser flow initialization delay than that of a very recent distributed service chain management framework (Dysco). We also show that "Amalgam" is capable of ensuring less end-to-end delay for short flows.

Chapter 7

Conclusion and Future Work

7.1 Conclusion

In this thesis, we have investigated scalability and network management issues of large scale Internet of things [\(IoT\)](#page-23-2) network (large scale IoT network [\(LSiN\)](#page-24-1)) by utilizing Software-Defined Network [\(SDN\)](#page-24-3). Apart from standard [IoT](#page-23-2) features [LSiN](#page-24-1) supports in-network or In-network processing [\(In-network processing\)](#page-24-5) and spans across multiple administrative domains. Scale of the network and use of resource constrained Commercial off-the-shelf [\(COTS\)](#page-23-4) devices makes the network unstable and prone to failures. The proposed techniques and architectures in this thesis are designed to provide failure tolerance. During design of the architectures we have also considered traffic characteristics of [LSiN](#page-24-1) to improve the end-to-end network performance. The major contributions of this thesis can be summarized as follows.

The use of [SDN](#page-24-3) for network management has been well studied in the literature. We observed that the network management decisions like route discovery have a strong correlation with the transport layer decision like path management. This correlation increases in the presence of a multi-path transport protocol. In Chapter [3,](#page-59-0) we developed SDN-MPTCP, which helps the transport layer decision making of Multipath TCP [\(MPTCP\)](#page-23-5), a popular multi-path transport layer protocol, by exploiting [SDN.](#page-24-3) We observed that the proposed SDN-MPTCP can reduce the Head of Line [\(HOL\)](#page-23-6) blocking problem of [MPTCP](#page-23-5) sub-flow selection.

Even though, [SDN](#page-24-3) can improve performance of [LSiN,](#page-24-1) deployment of [SDN](#page-24-3) over an existing [LSiN](#page-24-1) is challenging. The capital expenditure [\(capex\)](#page-24-6)/operational expenditure (opex) introduced

at the time of deployment of [SDN](#page-24-3) over a [LSiN](#page-24-1) environment restricts the system managers to adopt [SDN](#page-24-3) for network management. To overcome this issue, we propose FLIPPER in Chapter [4.](#page-85-0) FLIPPER lies some where between the traditional network architecture and [SDN](#page-24-3) and provides [SDN](#page-24-3) like control of the [COTS](#page-23-4) devices of the [LSiN.](#page-24-1) Additionally FLIPPER can provide faulttolerance by dynamically assigning roles using Network Function Virtualization [\(NFV\)](#page-23-7). FLIPPER can reduce the flow initiation delay by dynamically deploying Network Information Base [\(NIB\)](#page-23-8).

One of the major challenges in [SDN](#page-24-3) based management of [LSiN](#page-24-1) lies in its dynamic nature, where the devices can enter/leave the eco-system without notification. In Chapter [5](#page-103-0) we extended the FLIPPER to provide plug-and-play support to tackle the dynamic behaviour of [LSiN](#page-24-1) components by developing Aloe. Aloe provides zero-touch deployment with self-healing properties through self-stabilization. Aloe proposes servicification of control plane over the [In-network processing](#page-24-5) platform provided by [LSiN.](#page-24-1) We also proposed a light-weight controller independent control plane framework to enhance the capabilities of Aloe.

Apart from core services like routing, quality of service (QoS) etc., management of a large scale network like [LSiN](#page-24-1) requires multiple auxiliary Virtual Network Function [\(VNF\)](#page-24-0) services like Network Address Translation [\(NAT\)](#page-23-9), proxy etc. Where the core functionalities of [SDN](#page-24-3) are supported in Aloe, the existence of [VNF](#page-24-0) requires more attention. In Chapter [6](#page-133-0) we propose Amalgam which proposes the integration of middle-box application into Aloe. Like Aloe, Amalgam provides plug-and-play support for [LSiN](#page-24-1) which is spanned over multiple administrative domain. Additionally, Amalgam proposes a novel [VNF](#page-24-0) deployment and traffic steering framework to support Service Function Chaining [\(SFC\)](#page-24-7) over [LSiN.](#page-24-1) For experimental purpose, we developed a new emulation tool MiniDockNet which overcomes the issue of [In-network processing](#page-24-5) emulation using existing "Mininet" emulation framework. Based on the experimental results we found that, Amalgam performs well for short flows.

7.2 Future Direction

The management capabilities and performance of [LSiN](#page-24-1) can further be improved by providing support for advanced features to the proposed orchestration frameworks and architectures which are kept as the future direction of this thesis. Some of the features are discussed as follows.

7.2.1 Enhancement of Amalgam

In this thesis, the proposed Amalgam uses a distributed greedy heuristics for the placement of [VNF.](#page-24-0) The proposed [VNF](#page-24-0) placement strategy provides initial benefits to the short-duration flows. However, there is room for improvement here. A pro-active deployment of [VNFs](#page-24-0) can improve the performance for short as well as long-duration flows. On the other hand, proactive placement of [VNFs](#page-24-0) requires the prediction of upcoming traffic requirements and load distribution of the devices. We have some initial experimental results [O.1] to believe that an online reinforcement learning mechanism can help in this direction, which we kept as a future work of this research.

7.2.2 Dynamic Telemetric Application Deployment

The proposed Aloe orchestration framework relies on the dynamic deployment of control plane applications based on the necessity (in our case failure events). However, this feature can be customized for multiple other event monitoring purposes. For example, a flow monitor can be auto-inserted into a particular region of the [LSiN](#page-24-1) to estimate security lapses, traffic pattern analysis, identification of a heavy hitter flow etc. based on a system administrator defined policy. We kept this customizability as a future work for Aloe.

References

- [1] Boubakr Nour, Kashif Sharif, Fan Li, Sujit Biswas, Hassine Moungla, Mohsen Guizani, and Yu Wang. "A survey of Internet of Things communication using ICN: A use case perspective". In: Elsevier Computer Communications 142-143 (2019), pp. 95–123.
- [2] IoT News. Sigfox Canada launches world's largest IoT network with coast-to-coast avail $ability.$ https : $//$ www.iottechnews.com/news/2019/apr/09/sigfox-canada[launches-worlds-largest-iot-network-availability/](https://www.iottechnews.com/news/2019/apr/09/sigfox-canada-launches-worlds-largest-iot-network-availability/). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [3] Cisco. VNI Forecast Highlights. [http://www.cisco.com/web/solutions/sp/vni/vni_](http://www.cisco.com/web/solutions/sp/vni/vni_forecast_highlights/index.html) [forecast_highlights/index.html](http://www.cisco.com/web/solutions/sp/vni/vni_forecast_highlights/index.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [4] M. Zubair Shafiq, Lusheng Ji, Alex X. Liu, Jeffrey Pang, and Jia Wang. "Large-Scale Measurement and Characterization of Cellular Machine-to-Machine Traffic". In: IEEE/ACM Transactions on Networking 21.6 (2013), pp. 1960–1973.
- [5] James McCauley, Yotam Harchol, Aurojit Panda, Barath Raghavan, and Scott Shenker. "Enabling a Permanent Revolution in Internet Architecture". In: Proc. of International Confrence on SIGCOMM. Beijing, China: ACM, 2019, pp. 1–14.
- [6] Randy Presuhn, Jeffrey Case, Keith McCloghrie, Marshall T. Rose, and Steven Waldbusser. Version 2 of the protocol operations for the simple network management protocol (SNMP). Tech. rep. IETF, RFC3416, 2002.
- [7] Rob Frye, David B. Levi, Bert Wijnen, and Shawn A. Routhier. Coexistence between Version 1, Version 2, and Version 3 of the Internet-standard Network Management Framework. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC3584, 2003.
- [8] Nick McKeown, Tom Anderson, Hari Balakrishnan, Guru Parulkar, Larry Peterson, Jennifer Rexford, Scott Shenker, and Jonathan Turner. "OpenFlow: enabling innovation in campus networks". In: Proc. International Conference of SIGCOMM. ACM, 2008, pp. 69–74.
- [9] Nick Feamster, Jennifer Rexford, and Ellen Zegura. "The road to SDN: an intellectual history of programmable Networks". In: Proc. International Conference of SIGCOMM. ACM, 2014, pp. 87–98.
- [10] Bruno Astuto A. Nunes, Marc Mendonca, Xuan-Nam Nguyen, Katia Obraczka, and Thierry Turletti. "A Survey of Software-Defined Networking: Past, Present, and Future of Programmable Networks". In: IEEE Communications Surveys Tutorials 16.3 (2014), pp. 1617–1634.
- [11] Matthew Caesar, Donald Caldwell, Nick Feamster, Jennifer Rexford, Aman Shaikh, and Jacobus van der Merwe. "Design and implementation of a routing control platform". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2005, pp. 15–28.
- [12] David Clark. "The Design Philosophy of the DARPA Internet Protocols". In: SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 18.4 (1988), pp. 106–114.
- [13] Martin Casado, Teemu Koponen, Scott Shenker, and Amin Tootoonchian. "Fabric: a retrospective on evolving SDN". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotSDN. ACM, 2012, pp. 85–90.
- [14] Ankur Kumar Nayak, Alex Reimers, Nick Feamster, and Russ Clark. "Resonance: Dynamic access control for enterprise networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop on REN. ACM, 2009, pp. 11–18.
- [15] Diego Kreutz, Fernando MV Ramos, Paulo Esteves Verissimo, Christian Esteve Rothenberg, Siamak Azodolmolky, and Steve Uhlig. "Software-defined networking: A comprehensive survey". In: Proceedings of the IEEE 103.1 (2015), pp. 14–76.
- [16] Minlan Yu, Jennifer Rexford, Michael J Freedman, and Jia Wang. "Scalable flow-based networking with DIFANE". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 41.4 (2011), pp. 351–362.
- [17] Ze Yu, Min Li, Xin Yang, and Xiaolin Li. "Palantir: Reseizing network proximity in largescale distributed computing frameworks using sdn". In: Proc. of International Conference of CLOUD. IEEE, 2014, pp. 440–447.
- [18] Pankaj Berde, Matteo Gerola, Jonathan Hart, Yuta Higuchi, Masayoshi Kobayashi, Toshio Koide, Bob Lantz, Brian O'Connor, Pavlin Radoslavov, William Snow, et al. "ONOS: towards an open, distributed SDN OS". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotSDN. ACM, 2014, pp. 1–6.
- [19] Mehdia Ajana El Khaddar and Mohammed Boulmalf. Smartphone: the ultimate IoT and IoE device. BoD–Books on Demand, 2017, p. 137.
- [20] Ashkan Nikravesh, Yihua Guo, Feng Qian, Z. Morley Mao, and Subhabrata Sen. "An In-depth Understanding of Multipath TCP on Mobile Devices: Measurement and System Design". In: Proc. of International Conference on MobiCom. ACM, 2016, pp. 189–201.
- [21] Tongguang Zhang, Shuai Zhao, Bo Cheng, Bingfei Ren, and Junliang Chen. "Research, implementation, and improvement of MPTCP on mobile smart devices". In: Taylor $\mathcal B$ Francis International Journal of Computers and Applications 41.6 (2019), pp. 407–417.
- [22] Bo Han, Feng Qian, Shuai Hao, and Lusheng Ji. "An Anatomy of Mobile Web Performance over Multipath TCP". In: Proc. of International Conference on CoNext. ACM, 2015, 5:1–5:7.
- [23] Shuo Deng, Ravi Netravali, Anirudh Sivaraman, and Hari Balakrishnan. "WiFi, LTE, or Both?: Measuring Multi-Homed Wireless Internet Performance". In: Proc. of International Conference on IMC. ACM, 2014, pp. 181–194.
- [24] Nitinder Mohan, Tanya Shreedhar, Aleksandr Zavodovski, Jussi Kangasharju, and Sanjit K. Kaul. "Is two greater than one?: Analyzing Multipath TCP over Dual-LTE in the Wild". In: $ArXiv$ abs/1909.02601 (2019).
- [25] Yuanlong Cao, Qinghua Liu, Yi Zuo, Fenfen Ke, Hao Wang, and Minghe Huang. "Receivercentric Buffer Blocking-aware Multipath Data Distribution in MPTCP-based Heterogeneous Wireless Networks". In: KSII Transaction on Internet & Information Systems 10.10 (2016).
- [26] Qiuyu Peng, Anwar Walid, Jaehyun Hwang, and Steven H Low. "Multipath TCP: Analysis, design, and implementation". In: IEEE/ACM Transaction on Networking (ToN) 24.1 (2016), pp. 596–609.
- [27] Ramin Khalili, Nicolas Gast, Miroslav Popovic, and Jean-Yves Le Boudec. "MPTCP is not pareto-optimal: performance issues and a possible solution". In: IEEE/ACM Transaction on Networking 21.5 (2013), pp. 1651–1665.
- [28] Bong-Hwan Oh and Jaiyong Lee. "Constraint-based proactive scheduling for MPTCP in wireless networks". In: Computer Networks 91 (2015), pp. 548–563.
- [29] Morteza Kheirkhah, Ian Wakeman, and George Parisis. "MMPTCP: A Multipath Transport Protocol for Data Centers". In: Proc. of International Conference of INFOCOM. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1–9.
- [30] Sakir Sezer, Sandra Scott-Hayward, Pushpinder Kaur Chouhan, Barbara Fraser, David Lake, Jim Finnegan, Niel Viljoen, Marc Miller, and Navneet Rao. "Are we ready for SDN? Implementation challenges for software-defined networks". In: IEEE Communications Magazine 51.7 (2013), pp. 36–43.
- [31] Dan Levin, Marco Canini, Stefan Schmid, and Anja Feldmann. "Incremental SDN deployment in enterprise networks". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 43 (2013), pp. 473–474.
- [32] Dan Levin, Marco Canini, Stefan Schmid, Fabian Schaffert, and Anja Feldmann. "Panopticon: Reaping the Benefits of Incremental SDN Deployment in Enterprise Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on ATC. USENIX, 2014, pp. 333–345.
- [33] Ahmet Cihat Baktir, Atay Ozgovde, and Cem Ersoy. "How can edge computing benefit from software-defined networking: a survey, use cases, and future directions". In: IEEE Communication Surveys & Tutorials (2017), pp. 2359–2391.
- [34] Luis M Vaquero and Luis Rodero-Merino. "Finding your way in the fog: Towards a comprehensive definition of fog computing". In: SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review (2014), pp. 27–32.
- [35] Mung Chiang, Sangtae Ha, I Chih-Lin, Fulvio Risso, and Tao Zhang. "Clarifying fog computing and networking: 10 questions and answers". In: IEEE Communication Magazine (2017), pp. 18–20.
- [36] Mennan Selimi, Llorenç Cerdà-Alabern, Marc Sánchez-Artigas, Felix Freitag, and Luís Veiga. "Practical service placement approach for microservices architecture". In: Proc. of International Conference of CCGRID. IEEE, 2017, pp. 401–410.
- [37] M. Zubair Shafiq, Lusheng Ji, Alex X. Liu, Jeffrey Pang, and Jia Wang. "Large-Scale Measurement and Characterization of Cellular Machine-to-Machine Traffic". In: IEEE/ACM Transaction on Networking (2013), pp. 1960–1973.
- [38] Omprakash Kaiwartya, Abdul Hanan Abdullah, Yue Cao, Jaime Lloret, Sushil Kumar, Rajiv Ratn Shah, Mukesh Prasad, and Shiv Prakash. "Virtualization in wireless sensor networks: fault tolerant embedding for internet of things". In: IEEE Internet of Things Journal (2018), pp. 571–580.
- [39] Laura Galluccio, Sebastiano Milardo, Giacomo Morabito, and Sergio Palazzo. "SDN-WISE: Design, prototyping and experimentation of a stateful SDN solution for WIreless SEnsor networks". In: Proc. of International Conference of INFOCOM. IEEE, 2015, pp. 513–521.
- [40] Fengxiao Tang, Zubair Md Fadlullah, Bomin Mao, and Nei Kato. "An Intelligent Traffic Load Prediction Based Adaptive Channel Assignment Algorithm in SDN-IoT: A Deep Learning Approach". In: IEEE Internet of Things Journal (2018).
- [41] Walter Haeffner, Jeffrey Napper, Martin Stiemerling, Diego R. Lopez, and Jim Uttaro. Service function chaining use cases in mobile networks. Tech. rep. IETF-Draft, 2020.
- [42] Aurojit Panda. "A New Approach to Network Function Virtualization". PhD thesis. EECS Department, University of California, Berkeley, 2017.
- [43] Fabien Duchene, David Lebrun, and Olivier Bonaventure. "SRv6Pipes: enabling innetwork bytestream functions". In: Proc. of International Conference of Networking. IFIP, 2018, pp. 1–9.
- [44] Teemu Koponen, Martin Casado, Natasha Gude, Jeremy Stribling, Leon Poutievski, Min Zhu, Rajiv Ramanathan, Yuichiro Iwata, Hiroaki Inoue, Takayuki Hama, and Scott Shenker. "Onix: A Distributed Control Platform for Large-scale Production Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on OSDI. USENIX, 2010, pp. 1–6.
- [45] Servicification Definition. <https://en.wiktionary.org/wiki/servicification>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [46] Moses Charikar, Yonatan Naamad, Jennifer Rexford, and X. Kelvin Zou. "Multi-commodity Flow with In-Network Processing". In: Algorithmic Aspects of Cloud Computing. Springer, 2019, pp. 73–101.
- [47] Da Yu, Yibo Zhu, Behnaz Arzani, Rodrigo Fonseca, Tianrong Zhang, Karl Deng, and Lihua Yuan. "dShark: A General, Easy to Program and Scalable Framework for Analyzing In-network Packet Traces". In: Proc. of International Symposium of NSDI. USENIX, 2019, pp. 207–220.
- [48] Docker Inc. What is Docker? <https://www.docker.com/what-docker>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2018.
- [49] Bob Lantz, Brandon Heller, and Nick McKeown. "A Network in a Laptop: Rapid Prototyping for Software-defined Networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop of Hotnets. ACM, 2010, 19:1–19:6.
- [50] Ala Al-Fuqaha, Mohsen Guizani, Mehdi Mohammadi, Mohammed Aledhari, and Moussa Ayyash. "Internet of Things: A Survey on Enabling Technologies, Protocols, and Applications". In: IEEE Communications Surveys Tutorials 17.4 (2015), pp. 2347–2376.
- [51] R. M. Gomathi, G. H. S. Krishna, E. Brumancia, and Mistica Dhas Y. "A Survey on IoT Technologies, Evolution and Architecture". In: Proc. of International Conference of ICCCSP. IEEE, 2018, pp. 1–5.
- [52] Luigi Atzori, Antonio Iera, and Giacomo Morabito. "The Internet of Things: A survey". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 54.15 (2010), pp. 2787–2805.
- [53] IEEE. Towards a definition of the Internet of Things(IoT). [https://iot.ieee.org/](https://iot.ieee.org/definition.html) [definition.html](https://iot.ieee.org/definition.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [54] Rakesh Roshan, Anukrati Sharma, and Om Prakash Rishi. "IoT Platform for Smart City: A Global Survey". In: Emerging Trends in Expert Applications and Security. Springer Singapore, 2019, pp. 197–202.
- [55] Hamidreza Arasteh, Vahid Hosseinnezhad, Vincenzo Loia, Aurelio Tommasetti, Orlando Troisi, Miadreza Shafie-khah, and Pierluigi Siano. "Iot-based smart cities: A survey". In: Proc. of International Conference of EEEIC. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1–6.
- [56] Abdulla AlHammadi, Aisha AlZaabi, Bashayer AlMarzooqi, Suhail AlNeyadi, Zayed Al-Hashmi, and Maad Shatnawi. "Survey of IoT-Based Smart Home Approaches". In: Proc. of International Conference of ASET. IEEE, 2019, pp. 1–6.
- [57] Jonas Wahlfrid and Simon Irengård Gullstrand. "Forming Emergent Configurations in Smart Office IoT Systems". MA thesis. Malmö högskola/Teknik och samhälle, 2017.
- [58] Sheng-hai An, Byung-Hyug Lee, and Dong-Ryeol Shin. "A Survey of Intelligent Transportation Systems". In: Proc. of International Conference of CICSyN. IEEE, 2011, pp. 332– 337.
- [59] Cisco Visual Networking Index: Forecast and Methodology, 20132018. [https : / / www .](https://www.cisco.com/c/dam/m/en_in/innovation/enterprise/assets/mobile-white-paper-c11-520862.pdf) [cisco.com/c/dam/m/en_in/innovation/enterprise/assets/mobile-white-paper](https://www.cisco.com/c/dam/m/en_in/innovation/enterprise/assets/mobile-white-paper-c11-520862.pdf)[c11-520862.pdf](https://www.cisco.com/c/dam/m/en_in/innovation/enterprise/assets/mobile-white-paper-c11-520862.pdf). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2014.
- [60] Sana Habib, Junaid Qadir, Anwaar Ali, Durdana Habib, Ming Li, and Arjuna Sathiaseelan. "The Past, Present, and Future of Transport-Layer Multipath". In: Academic Press Journal of Network and Computer Application 75.C (2016), 236–258.
- [61] Michele Polese, Federico Chiariotti, Elia Bonetto, Filippo Rigotto, Andrea Zanella, and Michele Zorzi. "A Survey on Recent Advances in Transport Layer Protocols". In: IEEE Communications Surveys & Tutorials 21.4 (2019), pp. 3584-3608.
- [62] Randall Stewart, Michael Txen, and Maksim Proshin. Stream Control Transmission Protocol. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC4960, 2007.
- [63] Noel Farrugia, Victor Buttigieg, and Johann A. Briffa. "Multi-Stream TCP: Leveraging the Performance of a Per-Packet Multipath Routing Algorithm When Using TCP and SDN". In: Proc. of International Conference of LCN. IEEE, 2019, pp. 218–221.
- [64] Anwar Walid, Qiuyu Peng, Steven H. Low, and Jaehyun Hwang. Balanced Linked Adaptation Congestion Control Algorithm for MPTCP. Tech. rep. IETF-Draft, 2016.
- [65] Eckard Bogenfeld, Andreas Kassler, Markus Amenda, Veselin Rakocevic, and Anna Brunstrom. A multipath framework for UDP traffic over heterogeneous access networks. Tech. rep. IETF-Draft, 2020.
- [66] Yannis Thomas, George Xylomenos, and George C. Polyzos. "Multipath congestion control with network assistance". In: Elsevier Computer Communications 153 (2020), pp. 264–278.
- [67] Nitinder Mohan, Tanya Shreedhar, Aleksandr Zavodavoski, Otto Waltari, Juss Kangasharju, and Sanjit K. Kaul. "Poster: Redesigning MPTCP for Edge Clouds". In: Proc. of International Conference of MobiCom. ACM, 2018, 675–677.
- [68] multipath tcp.org. Apple uses Multipath TCP. [http : / / blog . multipath tcp . org /](http://blog.multipath-tcp.org/blog/html/2018/12/15/apple_and_multipath_tcp.html) [blog/html/2018/12/15/apple_and_multipath_tcp.html](http://blog.multipath-tcp.org/blog/html/2018/12/15/apple_and_multipath_tcp.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2018.
- [69] Quentin De Coninck and Olivier Bonaventure. "MultipathTester: Comparing MPTCP and MPQUIC in Mobile Environments". In: Proc. of International Conference of TMA. IFIP, 2019, pp. 221–226.
- [70] Martin Becke, Hakim Adhari, Erwin P. Rathgeb, Fu Fa, Xiong Yang, and Xing Zhou. "Comparison of Multipath TCP and CMT-SCTP based on intercontinental measurements". In: Proc. of International Conference on GLOBECOM. IEEE, 2013, pp. 1360– 1366.
- [71] Quentin De Coninck and Olivier Bonaventure. "Multipath QUIC: Design and Evaluation". In: Proc. of International Conference on CoNext. ACM, 2017, 160–166.
- [72] Alan Ford, Costin Raiciu, Mark Handley, Sebastien Barre, and J. Iyengar. Architectural guidelines for multipath TCP development. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC6824, 2011.
- [73] MultiPath TCP Linux Kernel implementation. <https://multipath-tcp.org>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [74] Changqiao Xu, Jia Zhao, and Gabriel-Miro Muntean. "Congestion Control Design for Multipath Transport Protocols: A Survey". In: IEEE Communication Surveys \mathcal{B} Tutorials 18.4 (2016), pp. 2948–2969.
- [75] Costin Raiciu, Mark Handley, and Damon Wischik. Coupled congestion control for multipath transport protocols. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC6356, 2011.
- [76] Dizhi Zhou, Wei Song, and Minghui Shi. "Goodput improvement for multipath TCP by congestion window adaptation in multi-radio devices". In: Proc. of International Conference on CCNC. IEEE, 2013, pp. 508–514.
- [77] Shih-Hao Ou, Chih-Wei Huang, Tzu-Kuan Lee, and Chih-Yang Huang. "Out-of-order transmission enabled congestion and scheduling control for multipath TCP". In: Proc. of International Conference on IWCMC. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1069–1073.
- [78] Yingwen Chen, Hong Va Leong, Ming Xu, Jiannong Cao, K. C. C. Chan, and A. T. S. Chan. "In-Network Data Processing for Wireless Sensor Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on MDM. IEEE, 2006, pp. 26–26.
- [79] Donghao Zhou, Zheng Yan, Yulong Fu, and Zhen Yao. "A survey on network data collection". In: Elsevier Journal of Network and Computer Applications 116 (2018), pp. 9– 23.
- [80] Julien Gedeon. "Edge Computing via Dynamic In-Network Processing". In: Proc. of International Conference on NetSys. IEEE, 2017, pp. 1–2.
- [81] Craig Mustard, Fabian Ruffy, Anny Gakhokidze, Ivan Beschastnikh, and Alexandra Fedorova. "Jumpgate: In-Network Processing as a Service for Data Analytics". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotCloud. USENIX, 2019, pp. 1–11.
- [82] Radu Stoenescu, Vladimir Olteanu, Matei Popovici, Mohamed Ahmed, Joao Martins, Roberto Bifulco, Filipe Manco, Felipe Huici, Georgios Smaragdakis, Mark Handley, and Costin Raiciu. "In-Net: In-network Processing for the Masses". In: Proc. of International Conference on EUROSYS. ACM, 2015, 23:1–23:15.
- [83] Marcel Blöcher, Tobias Ziegler, Carsten Binnig, and Patrick Eugster. "Boosting Scalable Data Analytics with Modern Programmable Networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop on DAMON. ACM, 2018, 1:1–1:3.
- [84] Jiarong Xing, Wenqing Wu, and Ang Chen. "Architecting Programmable Data Plane Defenses into the Network with FastFlex". In: Proc. of International Workshop of Hotnets. ACM, 2019, pp. 161–169.
- [85] Ashkan Yousefpour, Caleb Fung, Tam Nguyen, Krishna Kadiyala, Fatemeh Jalali, Amirreza Niakanlahiji, Jian Kong, and Jason P. Jue. "All one needs to know about fog computing and related edge computing paradigms: A complete survey". In: Elsevier Journal of Systems Architecture 98 (2019), pp. 289–330.
- [86] ETSI. Mobile Edge Computing. [https://www.etsi.org/images/files/ETSITechnology](https://www.etsi.org/images/files/ETSITechnologyLeaflets/MobileEdgeComputing.pdf)Leaflets/ [MobileEdgeComputing.pdf](https://www.etsi.org/images/files/ETSITechnologyLeaflets/MobileEdgeComputing.pdf). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [87] Wazir Zada Khan, Ejaz Ahmed, Saqib Hakak, Ibrar Yaqoob, and Arif Ahmed. "Edge computing: A survey". In: Elsevier Future Generation Computer Systems 97 (2019), pp. 219–235.
- [88] Ranesh Kumar Naha, Saurabh Garg, Dimitrios Georgakopoulos, Prem Prakash Jayaraman, Longxiang Gao, Yong Xiang, and Rajiv Ranjan. "Fog Computing: Survey of Trends, Architectures, Requirements, and Research Directions". In: IEEE Access 6 (2018), pp. 47980– 48009.
- [89] IEEE. "IEEE Standard for Adoption of OpenFog Reference Architecture for Fog Computing". In: IEEE Std 1934-2018 (2018), pp. 1–176.
- [90] Nuyun Zhang, Hongda Li, Hongxin Hu, and Younghee Park. "Towards Effective Virtualization of Intrusion Detection Systems". In: Proc. of International Workshop on SDN-NFVSec. ACM, 2017, pp. 47–50.
- [91] ETSI. ETSI-Open Source MANO (OSM). [https : / / www . etsi . org / technologies /](https://www.etsi.org/technologies/open-source-mano) [open-source-mano](https://www.etsi.org/technologies/open-source-mano). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2020.
- [92] Sai Qian Zhang, Ali Tizghadam, Byungchul Park, Hadi Bannazadeh, and Alberto Leon-Garcia. "Joint NFV placement and routing for multicast service on SDN". In: Proc. of International Conference on NOMS. IFIP/IEEE, 2016, pp. 333–341.
- [93] Jianing Pei, Peilin Hong, Kaiping Xue, and Defang Li. "Resource Aware Routing for Service Function Chains in SDN and NFV-Enabled Network". In: IEEE Transactions on Services Computing (2018), pp. 1–1.
- [94] Jianing Pei, Peilin Hong, Miao Pan, Jiangqing Liu, and Jingsong Zhou. "Optimal VNF Placement via Deep Reinforcement Learning in SDN/NFV-Enabled Networks". In: IEEE Journal on Selected Areas in Communications 38.2 (2020), pp. 263–278.
- [95] "Chapter 3 Genesis of SDN". In: Software Defined Networks (Second Edition). Ed. by Paul Gransson, Chuck Black, and Timothy Culver. Second Edition. Boston: Morgan Kaufmann, 2017, pp. 39–60.
- [96] Andrew T Campbell, Herman G De Meer, Michael E Kounavis, Kazuho Miki, John B Vicente, and Daniel Villela. "A survey of programmable networks". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 29.2 (1999), pp. 7–23.
- [97] Paul Gransson, Chuck Black, and Timothy Culver. "Chapter 10 Network Functions Virtualization". In: Software Defined Networks (Second Edition). Ed. by Paul Gransson, Chuck Black, and Timothy Culver. Second Edition. Boston: Morgan Kaufmann, 2017, pp. 241–252.
- [98] Jaehyun Nam, Hyeonseong Jo, Yeonkeun Kim, Phillip Porras, Vinod Yegneswaran, and Seungwon Shin. "Operator-Defined Reconfigurable Network OS for Software-Defined Networks". In: IEEE/ACM Transactions on Networking 27.3 (2019), pp. 1206–1219.
- [99] Theophilus Benson, Aditya Akella, and David A Maltz. "Unraveling the Complexity of Network Management". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2009, pp. 335–348.
- [100] Ali Ghodsi, Scott Shenker, Teemu Koponen, Ankit Singla, Raghavan Raghavan, and James Wilcox. "Intelligent Design Enables Architectural Evolution". In: Proc. of International Workshop of Hotnets. ACM, 2011, pp. 3.1–3.6.
- [101] Hyojoon Kim and Nick Feamster. "Improving network management with software defined networking". In: IEEE Communications Magazine 51 (Jan. 2013), pp. 114–119.
- [102] Nick Feamster and Hari Balakrishnan. "Detecting BGP Configuration Faults with Static Analysis". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2005, 43–56.
- [103] Kevin Butler, Toni Farley, Patrick McDaniel, and Jennifer Rexford. "A Survey of BGP Security Issues and Solutions". In: Proceedings of the IEEE 98 (Feb. 2010), pp. 100–122.
- [104] Evangelos Haleplidis, Kostas Pentikousis, Spyros Denazis, Jamal Hadi Salim, David Meyer, and Odysseas Koufopavlou. Software-Defined Networking (SDN): Layers and Architecture Terminology. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC7426, 2015.
- [105] Joel M. Halpern and Jamal Hadi Salim. Forwarding and Control Element Separation (ForCES) Forwarding Element Model. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC5812, 2010.
- [106] ONF. OpenFlow V 1.3. http://www.cisco.com/web/solutions/sp/vni/vni_ [forecast_highlights/index.html](http://www.cisco.com/web/solutions/sp/vni/vni_forecast_highlights/index.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [107] Martin Bjrklund. YANG A Data Modeling Language for the Network Configuration Protocol (NETCONF). Tech. rep. IETF, RFC6020, 2010.
- [108] Randy Presuhn, Jeffrey Case, Keith McCloghrie, Marshall T. Rose, and Steven Waldbusser. Management Information Base (MIB) for the Simple Network Management Protocol (SNMP). Tech. rep. IETF, RFC3418, 2002.
- [109] Pat Bosshart, Dan Daly, Glen Gibb, Martin Izzard, Nick McKeown, Jennifer Rexford, Cole Schlesinger, Dan Talayco, Amin Vahdat, George Varghese, and David Walker. "P4: Programming Protocol-Independent Packet Processors". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 44.3 (2014), 8795.
- [110] David C. Plummer. An Ethernet Address Resolution Protocol: Or Converting Network Protocol Addresses to 48.bit Ethernet Address for Transmission on Ethernet Hardware. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC826, 1982.
- [111] Suresh Krishnan, Siva Veerepalli, Eric Njedjou, Alper E. Yegin, and Nicolas Montavont. Link-Layer Event Notifications for Detecting Network Attachments. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC4957, 2007.
- [112] openflow-spec-v1.1.0. [http://archive.openflow.org/documents/openflow- spec](http://archive.openflow.org/documents/openflow-spec-v1.1.0.pdf)[v1.1.0.pdf](http://archive.openflow.org/documents/openflow-spec-v1.1.0.pdf). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [113] Wikipedia. OpenFlow Management and Configuration Protocol. [https://www.opennetwor](https://www.opennetworking.org/images/stories/downloads/sdn-resources/onf-specifications/openflow-config/of-config-1.2.pdf)king. [org/images/stories/downloads/sdn- resources/onf- specifications/openflow](https://www.opennetworking.org/images/stories/downloads/sdn-resources/onf-specifications/openflow-config/of-config-1.2.pdf)[config/of-config-1.2.pdf](https://www.opennetworking.org/images/stories/downloads/sdn-resources/onf-specifications/openflow-config/of-config-1.2.pdf). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [114] Marcelo R. Nascimento, Christian E. Rothenberg, Marcos R. Salvador, Carlos N. A. Corra, Sidney C. de Lucena, and Maurcio F. Magalhes. "Virtual Routers as a Service: The RouteFlow Approach Leveraging Software-Defined Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on FIT. ACM, 2011, pp. 34–37.
- [115] T. V. Lakshman, Thyaga Nandagopal, Ramachandran Ramjee, K. Sabnani, and T. Woo. "The SoftRouter Architecture". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotNets. ACM, 2004, pp. 1–6.
- [116] Ben Pfaff and Bruce Davie. The Open vSwitch Database Management Protocol. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC7047, 2013.
- [117] Rob Enns, Martin Bjrklund, Andy Bierman, and Jrgen Schnwlder. Network Configuration Protocol (NETCONF). Tech. rep. IETF, RFC6241, 2011.
- [118] David Harrington, Bert Wijnen, and Randy Presuhn. An Architecture for Describing Simple Network Management Protocol (SNMP) Management Frameworks. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC3411, 2002.
- [119] Joel M. Halpern, Robert HAAS, Avri Doria, Ligang Dong, Weiming Wang, Hormuzd M. Khosravi, Jamal Hadi Salim, and Ram Gopal. Forwarding and Control Element Separation (ForCES) Protocol Specification. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC5810, 2010.
- [120] Robert Thurlow. RPC: Remote Procedure Call Protocol Specification Version 2. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC5531, 2009.
- [121] Wikipedia. Representational state transfer. [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Represen](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Representational_state_transfer)tational_ [state_transfer](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Representational_state_transfer). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [122] Wikipedia. Common Object Request Broker Architecture. [https://en.wikipedia.org/](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Common_Object_Request_Broker_Architecture) [wiki/Common_Object_Request_Broker_Architecture](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Common_Object_Request_Broker_Architecture). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [123] Felix Gessert an Wolfram Wingerath, Steffen Friedrich, and Norbert Ritter. "NoSQL database systems: a survey and decision guidance". In: Springer Computer Science - R&D 32.3-4 (2017), pp. 353–365.
- [124] Soheil Hassas Yeganeh and Yashar Ganjali. "Kandoo: A Framework for Efficient and Scalable Offloading of Control Applications". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotSDN. ACM, 2012, pp. 19–24.
- [125] Marco Canini, Iosif Salem, Liron Schiff, Elad M. Schiller, and Stefan Schmid. "A Self-Organizing Distributed and In-Band SDN Control Plane". In: Proc. of International Conference on ICDCS. IEEE, 2017, pp. 2656–2657.
- [126] Liron Schiff, Stefan Schmid, and Petr Kuznetsov. "In-Band Synchronization for Distributed SDN Control Planes". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 46.1 (2016), 3743.
- [127] David Ke Hong, Yadi Ma, Sujata Banerjee, and Z. Morley Mao. "Incremental Deployment of SDN in Hybrid Enterprise and ISP Networks". In: Proc. of International Symposium on SOSR. ACM, 2016, pp. 1–7.
- [128] Rashid Amin, Martin Reisslein, and Nadir Shah. "Hybrid SDN Networks: A Survey of Existing Approaches". In: IEEE Communications Surveys \mathcal{C} Tutorials 20.4 (2018), pp. 3259–3306.
- [129] Arne Ludwig, Matthias Rost, Damien Foucard, and Stefan Schmid. "Good Network Updates for Bad Packets: Waypoint Enforcement Beyond Destination-Based Routing Policies". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotNets. ACM, 2014, 1–7.
- [130] Microchip Technology Inc. KSZ8795CLX. [http://ww1.microchip.com/downloads/en/](http://ww1.microchip.com/downloads/en/DeviceDoc/00002112B.pdf) [DeviceDoc/00002112B.pdf](http://ww1.microchip.com/downloads/en/DeviceDoc/00002112B.pdf). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2016.
- [131] Pica8.org. Pica 8 OpenFlow Supported Switch. [https : / / www . pica8 . com/](https://www.pica8.com/). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2016.
- [132] Israr Iqbal Awan, Nadir Shah, Muhammad Imran, Muhammad Shoaib, and Nasir Saeed. "An improved mechanism for flow rule installation in-band SDN". In: Elsevier Journal of Systems Architecture 96 (2019), pp. 1–19.
- [133] Kun Qiu, Jing Yuan, Jin Zhao, Xin Wang, Stefano Secci, and Xiaoming Fu. "FastRule: Efficient Flow Entry Updates for TCAM-Based OpenFlow Switches". In: IEEE Journal on Selected Areas in Communications 37.3 (2019), pp. 484–498.
- [134] Hongli Xu, Jianchun Liu, Chen Qian, He Huang, and Chunming Qiao. "Reducing controller response time with hybrid routing in software defined networks". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 164 (2019), p. 106891.
- [135] Yuki Goto, Bryan Ng, Winston K.G. Seah, and Yutaka Takahashi. "Queueing analysis of software defined network with realistic OpenFlowbased switch model". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 164 (2019), pp. 106–892.
- [136] Reza Rahimi, M. Veeraraghavan, Y. Nakajima, H. Takahashi, Y. Nakajima, S. Okamoto, and N. Yamanaka. "A high-performance OpenFlow software switch". In: Proc. of International Conference on HPSR. IEEE, 2016, pp. 93–99.
- [137] Intel. Home DPDK. <https://www.dpdk.org/>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [138] Eder Leo Fernandes, Elisa Rojas, Joaquin Alvarez-Horcajo, Zoltn Lajos Kis, Davide Sanvito, Nicola Bonelli, Carmelo Cascone, and Christian E. Rothenberg. "The road to BO-FUSS: The basic OpenFlow userspace software switch". In: Elsevier Journal of Network and Computer Applications 165 (2020), pp. 102–685.
- [139] OVS. Open vSwitch. <http://openvswitch.org/>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [140] Seppo Htnen, Petri Savolainen, Ashwin Rao, Hannu Flinck, and Sasu Tarkoma. "SWIFT: Bringing SDN-Based Flow Management to Commodity Wi-Fi Access Points". In: Proc. of International Conference on Networking. IFIP, 2018, pp. 1–9.
- [141] Seppo Htnen, Md Tanvir Ishtaique ul Huque, Ashwin Rao, Guillaume Jourjon, Vincent Gramoli, and Sasu Tarkoma. "An SDN Perspective on Multi-Connectivity and Seamless Flow Migration". In: IEEE Networking Letters 2.1 (2020), pp. 19–22.
- [142] Stefano Vissicchio, Laurent Vanbever, and Jennifer Rexford. "Sweet Little Lies: Fake Topologies for Flexible Routing". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotNets. ACM, 2014, 1–7.
- [143] Marcel Caria, Admela Jukan, and Marco Hoffmann. "SDN Partitioning: A Centralized Control Plane for Distributed Routing Protocols". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 13.3 (2016), pp. 381–393.
- [144] Franois Aubry, David Lebrun, Stefano Vissicchio, Minh Thanh Khong, Yves Deville, and Olivier Bonaventure. "SCMon: Leveraging segment routing to improve network monitoring". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1–9.
- [145] Naga Katta, Haoyu Zhang, Michael Freedman, and Jennifer Rexford. "Ravana: Controller Fault-Tolerance in Software-Defined Networking". In: Proc. of International Symposium on SOSR. ACM, 2015, pp. 1–12.
- [146] Amin Tootoonchian and Yashar Ganjali. "HyperFlow: A Distributed Control Plane for OpenFlow". In: Proc. of International Workshop on REN. ACM, 2010, pp. 1–3.
- [147] Advait Dixit, Fang Hao, Sarit Mukherjee, TV Lakshman, and Ramana Rao Kompella. "ElastiCon: an elastic distributed sdn controller". In: Proc. of International Confrence on ANCS. ACM, 2014, pp. 17–28.
- [148] Mohammad M. Tajiki, Mohammad Shojafar, Behzad Akbari, Stefano Salsano, Mauro Conti, and Mukesh Singhal. "Joint failure recovery, fault prevention, and energy-efficient resource management for real-time SFC in fog-supported SDN". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 162 (2019), pp. 106–850.
- [149] Sushant Jain, Alok Kumar, Subhasree Mandal, Joon Ong, Leon Poutievski, Arjun Singh, Subbaiah Venkata, Jim Wanderer, Junlan Zhou, Min Zhu, et al. "B4: Experience with a globally-deployed software defined WAN". In: Proc. of International Conference on SIGCOMM. ACM, 2013, pp. 3–14.
- [150] Rinku Shah, Mythili Vutukuru, and Purushottam Kulkarni. "Cuttlefish: Hierarchical SDN controllers with adaptive offload". In: Proc. of International Conference on ICNP. IEEE, 2018, pp. 198–208.
- [151] Mohammed A. Togou, Djabir A. Chekired, Lyes Khoukhi, and Gabriel-Miro Muntean. "A Hierarchical Distributed Control Plane for Path Computation Scalability in Large Scale Software-Defined Networks". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 16.3 (2019), pp. 1019–1031.
- [152] Fetia Bannour, Sami Souihi, and Abdelhamid Mellouk. "Distributed SDN control: Survey, taxonomy, and challenges". In: IEEE Communications Surveys & Tutorials 20.1 (2018), pp. 333–354.
- [153] Woojin Shim and Keecheon Kim. "A Study on Communication Optimization in Multi-SDN Controller". In: Proc. of International Conference on ICOIN. IEEE, 2019, pp. 461– 464.
- [154] Wenchao Xia, Jun Zhang, Tony Q. S. Quek, Shi Jin, and Hongbo Zhu. "Mobile Edge Cloud-Based Industrial Internet of Things: Improving Edge Intelligence With Hierarchical SDN Controllers". In: IEEE Vehicular Technology Magazine 15.1 (2020), pp. 36–45.
- [155] Mike Ojo, Davide Adami, and Stefano Giordano. "A SDN-IoT Architecture with NFV Implementation". In: Proc. of International Workshop on Globecom. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1– 6.
- [156] Victoria Huang, Qiang Fu, Gang Chen, Elliott Wen, and Jonathan Hart. "BLAC: A Bindingless Architecture for Distributed SDN Controllers". In: Proc. of International Conference on LCN. IEEE, 2017, pp. 146–154.
- [157] Ivan Farris, Tarik Taleb, Yacine Khettab, and Jaeseung Song. "A Survey on Emerging SDN and NFV Security Mechanisms for IoT Systems". In: IEEE Communications Surveys Tutorials 21.1 (2019), pp. 812–837.
- [158] Robert Krosche, Kashyap Thimmaraju, Liron Schiff, and Stefan Schmid. "I DPID It My Way! A Covert Timing Channel in Software-Defined Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on Networking. IFIP, 2018, pp. 217–225.
- [159] Mauro Conti, Pallavi Kaliyar, and Chhagan Lal. "CENSOR: Cloud-enabled secure IoT architecture over SDN paradigm". In: Wiley Concurrency and Computation: Practice and Experience 31.8 (2019), e4978.
- [160] Intidhar Bedhief, Meriem Kassar, Taoufik Aguili, Luca Foschini, and Paolo Bellavista. "Self-Adaptive Management of SDN Distributed Controllers for Highly Dynamic IoT Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on IWCMC. IEEE, 2019, pp. 2098– 2104.
- [161] Nakjung Nguyen Binh ; Choi, Marina Thottan, and Jacobus Van der Merwe. "SIMECA: SDN-based IoT Mobile Edge Cloud Architecture". In: Proc. of International Conference on IM. IFIP/IEEE, 2017, pp. 503–509.
- [162] Adel N. Toosi, Jungmin Son, Qinghua Chi, and Rajkumar Buyya. "ElasticSFC: Autoscaling techniques for elastic service function chaining in network functions virtualizationbased clouds". In: Journal of Systems and Software 152 (2019), pp. 108–119.
- [163] Mari Otokura, Kenji Leibnitz, Yuki Koizumi, Daichi Kominami, Tetsuya Shimokawa, and Masayuki Murata. "Evolvable Virtual Network Function Placement Method: Mechanism and Performance Evaluation". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 16.1 (2019), pp. 27–40.
- [164] Bo Yi, Xingwei Wang, Min Huang, and Anwei Dong. "A multi-criteria decision approach for minimizing the influence of VNF migration". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 159 (2019), pp. 51–62.
- [165] Sisi Xiong, Qing Cao, and Weisheng Si. "Adaptive Path Tracing with Programmable Bloom Filters in Software-Defined Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. IEEE, 2019, pp. 496–504.
- [166] K. Tolga Bagci and A. Murat Tekalp. "SDN-enabled distributed open exchange: Dynamic QoS-path optimization in multi-operator services". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 162 (2019), p. 106845.
- [167] Damon Wischik, Costin Raiciu, Adam Greenhalgh, and Mark Handley. "Design, Implementation and Evaluation of Congestion Control for Multipath TCP". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2011, pp. 99–112.
- [168] Ming Li, Andrey Lukyanenko, Sasu Tarkoma, Yong Cui, and Antti Yl-Jski. "Tolerating path heterogeneity in multipath TCP with bounded receive buffers". In: Computer Networks 64 (2014), pp. 1–14.
- [169] Kaiping Xue, Jiangping Han, Hong Zhang, Ke Chen, and Peilin Hong. "Migrating unfairness among subflows in MPTCP with network coding for wired–wireless networks". In: IEEE Transactions on Vehicular Technology 66.1 (2017), pp. 798–809.
- [170] Yihua Ethan Guo, Ashkan Nikravesh, Z. Morley Mao, Feng Qian, and Subhabrata Sen. "Accelerating Multipath Transport Through Balanced Subflow Completion". In: Proc. of International Confrence on MobiCom. ACM, 2017, pp. 141–153.
- [171] Yeon-sup Lim, Erich M. Nahum, Don Towsley, and Richard J. Gibbens. "ECF: An MPTCP Path Scheduler to Manage Heterogeneous Paths". In: Proc. of International Confrence on CoNEXT. ACM, 2017, pp. 147–159.
- [172] Jinhwan Kim, Bong-Hwan Oh, and Jaiyong Lee. "Receive Buffer based Path Management for MPTCP in heterogeneous networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on IM. IFIP/IEEE, 2017, pp. 648–651.
- [173] Yang Zhang, Hesham Mekky, Zhi-Li Zhang, Fang Hao, Sarit Mukherjee, and TV Lakshman. "SAMPO: Online subflow association for multipath TCP with partial flow records". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. IEEE, 2016, pp. 1–9.
- [174] Pierrick Seite and Marc Blanchet. Multiple Interfaces and Provisioning Domains Problem Statement. Tech. rep. IETF, RFC6418, 2011.
- [175] Felicián Németh, Balázs Sonkoly, Levente Csikor, and András Gulyás. "A large-scale multipath playground for experimenters and early adopters". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 43.4 (2013), pp. 481–482.
- [176] Balázs Sonkoly, Felicián Németh, Levente Csikor, László Gulyás, and András Gulyás. "SDN based testbeds for evaluating and promoting multipath tcp". In: Proc. of International Conference on ICC. IFIP/IEEE, 2014, pp. 3044–3050.
- [177] Olivier Mehani, Ralph Holz, Simone Ferlin, and Roksana Boreli. "An early look at multipath TCP deployment in the wild". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotPlanet. ACM, 2015, pp. 7–12.
- [178] Fenghua Wang, Dongliang Xie, Jingyu Wang, Peng Zhang, and Yan Shi. "Paths selectionbased resequencing queue length in concurrent multipath transfer". In: Wiley International Journal of Communication Systems 28.11 (2015), pp. 1805–1827.
- [179] Harvey M. Salkin and Cornelis A. De Kluyver. "The knapsack problem: A survey". In: Naval Research Logistics Quarterly 22.1 (1975), pp. 127–144.
- [180] Zafar Ayyub Qazi, Cheng-Chun Tu, Luis Chiang, Rui Miao, Vyas Sekar, and Minlan Yu. "SIMPLE-fying middlebox policy enforcement using SDN". In: ACM SIGCOMM computer communication review 43.4 (2013), pp. 27–38.
- [181] Recep Ozdag. "Intel ^R Ethernet Switch FM6000 Series-Software Defined Networking". In: See goo.gl/AnvOvX (2012) , p. 5.
- [182] Nate Foster, Rob Harrison, Michael J Freedman, Christopher Monsanto, Jennifer Rexford, Alec Story, and David Walker. "Frenetic: A network programming language". In: 46 (2011), pp. 279–291.
- [183] Advait Dixit, Fang Hao, Sarit Mukherjee, TV Lakshman, and Ramana Kompella. "Towards an elastic distributed SDN controller". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 43 (2013), pp. 7–12.
- [184] Guang Yao, Jun Bi, Yuliang Li, and Luyi Guo. "On the capacitated controller placement problem in software defined networks". In: IEEE Communications Letters 18.8 (2014), pp. 1339–1342.
- [185] Kévin Phemius, Mathieu Bouet, and Jérémie Leguay. "Disco: Distributed multi-domain SDN controllers". In: Proc. of International Conference on NOMS. IFIP/IEEE, 2014, pp. 1–4.
- [186] Fei Hu, Qi Hao, and Ke Bao. "A Survey on Software-Defined Network and OpenFlow: From Concept to Implementation". In: IEEE Communications Surveys Tutorials 16.4 (2014), pp. 2181–2206.
- [187] Edsger W Dijkstra. "Self-stabilizing systems in spite of distributed control". In: Communications of the ACM 17.11 (1974), pp. 643–644.
- [188] Volker Turau. "Linear self-stabilizing algorithms for the independent and dominating set problems using an unfair distributed scheduler". In: Elsevier Information Processing Letters 103.3 (2007), pp. 88–93.
- [189] Maria Gradinariu, Sébastien Tixeuil, et al. "Self-stabilizing vertex coloring of arbitrary graphs". In: Proc. of International Conference on OPODIS. Springer, 2000, pp. 55–70.
- [190] David Hock, Matthias Hartmann, Steffen Gebert, Thomas Zinner, and Phuoc Tran-Gia. "POCO-PLC: Enabling Dynamic Pareto-Optimal Resilient Controller Placement in SDN Networks". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. IEEE, 2014, pp. 115– 116.
- [191] Ns-3.22 Nsnam. <https://www.nsnam.org/wiki/Ns-3.22>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [192] SNAP Autonomous systems AS-733 data set. [http://snap.stanford.edu/data/as.](http://snap.stanford.edu/data/as.html) [html](http://snap.stanford.edu/data/as.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [193] SNAP Autonomous systems Oregon-1 data set. [http://snap.stanford.edu/data/](http://snap.stanford.edu/data/oregon1.html) [oregon1.html](http://snap.stanford.edu/data/oregon1.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [194] Bob Lantz, Brandon Heller, and Nick McKeown. "A Network in a Laptop: Rapid Prototyping for Software-defined Networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop on Hotnets. ACM, 2010, 19:1–19:6.
- [195] Open vSwitch database server. [http://openvswitch.org/support/dist-docs/ovsdb](http://openvswitch.org/support/dist-docs/ovsdb-server.1.txt)[server.1.txt](http://openvswitch.org/support/dist-docs/ovsdb-server.1.txt). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [196] Hitesh Ballani and Paul Francis. "CONMan: a step towards network manageability". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 37 (2007), pp. 205–216.
- [197] Xu Chen, Z. Morley Mao, and Jacobus van der Merwe. "Towards Automated Network Management: Network Operations Using Dynamic Views". In: Proc. of International Workshop on INM. ACM, 2007, pp. 242–247.
- [198] Andy Bierman, Martin Bjorklund, Kent Watsen, and Rex Fernando. "RESTCONF protocol". In: IETF draft, work in progress (2014).
- [199] Martin Casado, Tal Garfinkel, Aditya Akella, Michael J Freedman, Dan Boneh, Nick McKeown, and Scott Shenker. "SANE: A Protection Architecture for Enterprise Networks". In: Proc. of International Symposium on Security. USENIX, 2006, pp. 1–15.
- [200] Martin Casado, Michael J Freedman, Justin Pettit, Jianying Luo, Nick McKeown, and Scott Shenker. "Ethane: Taking control of the enterprise". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 37 (2007), pp. 1–12.
- [201] Maulik Desai and Thyagarajan Nandagopal. "Coping with Link Failures in Centralized Control Plane Architectures". In: Proc. of International Conference on COMSNET. IEEE, 2010, pp. 79–88.
- [202] Radhika Niranjan Mysore, Andreas Pamboris, Nathan Farrington, Nelson Huang, Pardis Miri, Sivasankar Radhakrishnan, Vikram Subramanya, and Amin Vahdat. "PortLand: A Scalable Fault-tolerant Layer 2 Data Center Network Fabric". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 39.4 (2009), pp. 39–50.
- [203] Aurojit Panda, Colin Scott, Ali Ghodsi, Teemu Koponen, and Scott Shenker. "CAP for Networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop of HotSDN. ACM, 2013, pp. 91–96.
- [204] Dan Levin, Andreas Wundsam, Brandon Heller, Nikhil Handigol, and Anja Feldmann. "Logically centralized?: state distribution trade-offs in software defined networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop on HotSDN. ACM, 2012, pp. 1–6.
- [205] Soheil Hassas Yeganeh, Amin Tootoonchian, and Yashar Ganjali. "On scalability of software-defined networking". In: IEEE Communications Magazine, 51.2 (2013), pp. 136– 141.
- [206] Anderson Santos da Silva, Paul Smith, Andreas Mauthe, and Alberto Schaeffer-Filho. "Resilience support in software-defined networking: A survey". In: Elsevier Computer Networks 92.1 (2015), pp. 189–207.
- [207] Di Wu, Dmitri I. Arkhipov, Eskindir Asmare, Zhijing Qin, and Julie A. McCann. "Ubi-Flow: Mobility management in urban-scale software defined IoT". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. IEEE, 2015, pp. 208–216.
- [208] Md Tanvir ul Huque, Weisheng Si, Guillaume Jourjon, and Vincent Gramoli. "Largescale dynamic controller placement". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management (2017), pp. 63–76.
- [209] Lele Ma, Shanhe Yi, and Qun Li. "Efficient service handoff across edge servers via docker container migration". In: Proc. of International Confrence on SEC. ACM, 2017, pp. 1–11.
- [210] Mateus AS Santos, Bruno AA Nunes, Katia Obraczka, Thierry Turletti, Bruno T De Oliveira, and Cintia B Margi. "Decentralizing SDN's control plane". In: Proc. of International Conference on LCN. IEEE, 2014, pp. 402–405.
- [211] Amin Tootoonchian and Yashar Ganjali. "HyperFlow: A Distributed Control Plane for OpenFlow". In: Proc. of International Workshop on REN. ACM, 2010, pp. 1–3.
- [212] Qiaofeng Qin, Konstantinos Poularakis, George Iosifidis, and Leandros Tassiulas. "SDN Controller Placement at the Edge: Optimizing Delay and Overheads". In: Proc. of International Conference on INFOCOM. 2018, pp. 684–692.
- [213] Marco Canini, Iosif Salem, Liron Schiff, Elad Michael Schiller, and Stefan Schmid. "Renaissance: A Self-Stabilizing Distributed SDN Control Plane". In: Proc. of International Conference on ICDCS. IEEE, 2018, pp. 233–243.
- [214] Burak Grkemli, Sinan Tatlcolu, A. Murat Tekalp, Seyhan Civanlar, and Erhan Lokman. "Dynamic Control Plane for SDN at Scale". In: IEEE Journal on Selected Areas in Communications 36.12 (2018), pp. 2688–2701.
- [215] Andrew R Curtis, Jeffrey C Mogul, Jean Tourrilhes, Praveen Yalagandula, Puneet Sharma, and Sujata Banerjee. "DevoFlow: Scaling flow management for high-performance networks". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 41 (2011), pp. 254–265.
- [216] Aurojit Panda, Wenting Zheng, Xiaohe Hu, Arvind Krishnamurthy, and Scott Shenker. "SCL: simplifying distributed SDN control planes". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2017, pp. 329–345.
- [217] Cisco. Cisco ACI Multi-POD and Multi-Site Demystified. [https://netdesignarena.](https://netdesignarena.com/index.php/2018/07/01/cisco-aci-multi-pod-and-multi-site-demystified/) [com/index.php/2018/07/01/cisco-aci-multi-pod-and-multi-site-demystified/](https://netdesignarena.com/index.php/2018/07/01/cisco-aci-multi-pod-and-multi-site-demystified/). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [218] UW CSE | Systems Research | Rocketfuel. [https://research.cs.washington.edu/](https://research.cs.washington.edu/networking/rocketfuel) [networking/rocketfuel](https://research.cs.washington.edu/networking/rocketfuel). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2005.
- [219] OpenDaylight. <http://www.opendaylight.org/>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020].
- [220] ryu. Ryu 4.30 documentation. <https://ryu.readthedocs.io/en/latest/>. [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [221] Thomas Kohler, Frank Drr, and Kurt Rothermel. "ZeroSDN: A Highly Flexible and Modular Architecture for Full-Range Distribution of Event-Based Network Control". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 15.4 (2018), pp. 1207–1221.
- [222] Frank Wilcoxon. "Individual Comparisons by Ranking Methods". In: Biometrics Bulletin (1945), pp. 80–83.
- [223] stress ng. stress-ng a tool to load and stress a computer system. [http://manpages.](http://manpages.ubuntu.com/manpages/xenial/man1/stress-ng.1.html) [ubuntu.com/manpages/xenial/man1/stress- ng.1.html](http://manpages.ubuntu.com/manpages/xenial/man1/stress-ng.1.html). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2018.
- [224] Spyros Makridakis, Steven C Wheelwright, and Rob J Hyndman. Forecasting methods and applications. John wiley & sons, 2008.
- [225] Jan G De Gooijer and Rob J Hyndman. "25 years of time series forecasting". In: Elsevier International Journal of Forecasting 3.22 (2006), pp. 443–473.
- [226] Deval Bhamare, Raj Jain, Mohammed Samaka, and Aiman Erbad. "A Survey on Service Function Chaining". In: Elsevier Journal of Network and Computer Applications 75.C (2016), pp. 138–155.
- [227] Ali Mohammadkhan, Sheida Ghapani, Guyue Liu, Wei Zhang, K. K. Ramakrishnan, and Timothy Wood. "Virtual function placement and traffic steering in flexible and dynamic software defined networks". In: Proc. of International Workshop on LAN/MAN. IEEE, 2015, pp. 1–6.
- [228] Zafar Ayyub Qazi, Phani Krishna Penumarthi, Vyas Sekar, Vijay Gopalakrishnan, Kaustubh Joshi, and Samir R. Das. "KLEIN: A Minimally Disruptive Design for an Elastic Cellular Core". In: Proc. of International Symposiam on SOSR. ACM, 2016, pp. 1–2.
- [229] Seyed Kaveh Fayazbakhsh, Luis Chiang, Vyas Sekar, Minlan Yu, and Jeffrey C. Mogul. "Enforcing Network-Wide Policies in the Presence of Dynamic Middlebox Actions using FlowTags". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2014, pp. 543–546.
- [230] Gang Sun, Yayu Li, Dan Liao, and Victor Chang. "Service Function Chain Orchestration Across Multiple Domains: A Full Mesh Aggregation Approach". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 15.3 (2018), pp. 1175–1191.
- [231] Mathieu Wion Adrien ; Bouet, Luigi Iannone, and Vania Conan. "Let there be Chaining: How to Augment your IGP to Chain your Services". In: Proc. of International Conference on Networking. IFIP, 2019, pp. 1–9.
- [232] Aaron Gember, Anand Krishnamurthy, Saul St. John, Robert Grandl, Xiaoyang Gao, Ashok Anand, Theophilus Benson, Aditya Akella, and Vyas Sekar. "Stratos: A Network-Aware Orchestration Layer for Middleboxes in the Cloud". In: $arXiv \text{ CoRR abs}/1305.0209$ (2013).
- [233] Paul Quinn, Elzur Uri, and Pignataro Carlos. Network Service Header (NSH). Tech. rep. IETF, RFC8300, 2019.
- [234] Pamela Zave, Ronaldo A. Ferreira, Xuan Kelvin Zou, Masaharu Morimoto, and Jennifer Rexford. "Dynamic Service Chaining with Dysco". In: Proc. of International Confrence on SIGCOMM. ACM, 2017, pp. 57–70.
- [235] Michael Dalton, David Schultz, Jacob Adriaens, Ahsan Arefin, Anshuman Gupta, Brian Fahs, Dima Rubinstein, Enrique Cauich Zermeno, Erik Rubow, James Alexander Docauer, Jesse Alpert, Jing Ai, Jon Olson, Kevin DeCabooter, Marc de Kruijf, Nan Hua, Nathan Lewis, Nikhil Kasinadhuni, Riccardo Crepaldi, Srinivas Krishnan, Subbaiah Venkata, Yossi Richter, Uday Naik, and Amin Vahdat. "Andromeda: Performance, Isolation, and Velocity at Scale in Cloud Network Virtualization". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2018, pp. 373–387.
- [236] Aaron Gember-Jacobson, Raajay Viswanathan, Chaithan Prakash, Robert Grandl, Junaid Khalid, Sourav Das, and Aditya Akella. "OpenNF: Enabling innovation in network function control". In: ACM SIGCOMM Computer Communication Review 44.4 (2015), pp. 163–174.
- [237] Shriram Rajagopalan, Dan Williams, Hani Jamjoom, and Andrew Warfield. "Split/Merge: System Support for Elastic Execution in Virtual Middleboxes". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2013, pp. 227–240.
- [238] Shinae Woo, Justine Sherry, Sangjin Han, Sue Moon, Sylvia Ratnasamy, and Scott Shenker. "Elastic Scaling of Stateful Network Functions". In: Proc. of International Symposium on NSDI. USENIX, 2018, pp. 299–312.
- [239] Milad Ghaznavi, Nashid Shahriar, Shahin Kamali, Reaz Ahmed, and Raouf Boutaba. "Distributed Service Function Chaining". In: IEEE Journal on Selected Areas in Communications 35.11 (2017), pp. 2479–2489.
- [240] Junxiao Wang, Heng Qi, Keqiu Li, and Xiaobo Zhou. "PRSFC-IoT: A Performance and Resource Aware Orchestration System of Service Function Chaining for Internet of Things". In: IEEE Internet of Things Journal 5.3 (2018), pp. 1400–1410.
- [241] Binxu Yang, Wei Koong Chai, Zichuan Xu, V. Katsaros Konstantinos, and George Pavlou. "Cost-Efficient NFV-Enabled Mobile Edge-Cloud for Low Latency Mobile Applications". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management 15.1 (2018), pp. 475–488.
- [242] Zichuan Xu, Weifa Liang, Mike Jia, Meitian Huang, and Guoqiang Mao. "Task Offloading with Network Function Requirements in a Mobile Edge-Cloud Network". In: IEEE Transactions on Mobile Computing 18.11 (2019), pp. 2672–2685.
- [243] Kubernates. Production-Grade Container Orchestration -Kubernates. [https://kubernete](https://kubernetes.io/)s. [io/](https://kubernetes.io/). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [244] ETSI. ETSI ZSM Zero touch network and service management. [https://www.etsi.](https://www.etsi.org/technologies/zero-touch-network-service-management) [org/technologies/zero-touch-network-service-management](https://www.etsi.org/technologies/zero-touch-network-service-management). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.
- [245] Docker Inc. Docker SDK for Python. https://docker-py.readthedocs.io/en/ [stable/](https://docker-py.readthedocs.io/en/stable/). [Online; accessed 10 May, 2020]. 2019.

Publications Related to Thesis

- [T.1] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sukumar Nandi, Samar Shailendra, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Primary Path Effect in Multi-Path TCP: How Serious Is It for Deployment Consideration?" In: Eigthteenth ACM International Symposium on Mobile Ad Hoc Networking and Computing (MobiHoc). 2017, p. 36.
- [T.2] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Samar Shailendra, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Improving MPTCP Performance by Enabling Sub-Flow Selection over a SDN Supported Network". In: Fourteenth International Conference on Wireless and Mobile Computing, Networking and Communications (WiMob). 2018.
- [T.3] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Niladri Sett, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Flipper: Fault-Tolerant Distributed Network Management and Control". In: Fifteenth IFIP/IEEE International Symposium on Integrated Network Management (IM). 2017.
- [T.4] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Soumyajit Chatterjee, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Aloe: An Elastic Auto-Scaled and Self-stabilized Orchestration Framework for IoT Applications". In: Thirty Eighth IEEE International Conference on Computer Communications (INFOCOM). Vol. 38. 2019.
- [T.5] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Soumyajit Chatterjee, Sukumar Nandi, and Sandip Chakraborty. "Aloe: Fault-Tolerant Network Management and Orchestration Framework for IoT Applications". In: IEEE Transactions on Network and Service Management (2020). Accepted.
- [T.6] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sukumar Nandi, Sandip Chakraborty, and Abhinandan Prasad. "Amalgam: Distributed Network Control With Scalable Service Chaining". In: Nineteenth IFIP Networking Conference (IFIP Networking). 2020.

Brief Biography of the Author

Subhrendu Chattopadhyay born in West Bengal, India. After completion of school education, he has completed the B.Tech from West Bengal University of Technology (Now MAKAUT) in the area of Computer Science and Engineering in 2010. He has completed M.Tech from the Department of Computer Science and Engineering, Indian Institute of Technology Guwahati, India in 2014, where he has continued working towards the PhD degree under the supervision of Prof. Sukumar Nandi. He has received TCS Research Scholar Fellowship from Tata Consultancy Services, India for pursuing his PhD program. He has received best paper awards from IEEE ANTS 2013, IEEE COMSNETS 2016 and best in session award from IEEE INFOCOM 2019. His research interests include network architecture and management, wireless networks, distributed algorithms. He is interested to develop a cognitive network management architecture.

Other Publications of the Author

- [O.1] Shubha Brata Nath, Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Raja Karmakar, Sourav Kanti Addya, Sandip Chakraborty, and Soumya K. Ghosh. "PTC: Pick-Test-Choose to Place Containerized Micro-Services in IoT". In: 2019 IEEE Global Communications Conference (GLOBE-COM). 2019, pp. 1–6.
- [O.2] Sandip Chakraborty, Sukumar Nandi, and Subhrendu Chattopadhyay. "Surpassing Flow Fairness in a Mesh Network: How to Ensure Equity among End Users?" In: Seventh IEEE International Conference on Advanced Networks and Telecommunication Systems (ANTS 2013). 2013.
- [O.3] Sandip Chakraborty, Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Suchetana Chakraborty, and Sukumar Nandi. "Defending Concealedness in IEEE 802.11n". In: Sixth IEEE International Conference on COMmunication System & NETworks (COMSNET 2014). 2014, pp. 1–8.
- [O.4] Sushanta Karmakar and Subhrendu Chattopadhyay. "A Trigger Counting Mechanism for Ring Topology". In: Thirty Seventh Australasian Computer Science Conference-Volume (ACSC 2014). 2014, pp. 81–87.
- [O.5] Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sandip Chakraborty, and Sukumar Nandi. "Leveraging the Trade-off Between Spatial Reuse and Channel Contention in Wireless Mesh Networks". In: Eighth International Conference on COMmunication System & NETworks (COMSNET 2016). Vol. 8. 2016.
- [O.6] Sandip Chakraborty and Subhrendu Chattopadhyay. "ES2: Managing Link Level Parameters for Elevating Data Rate and Stability in High Throughput WLAN". In: Eighth International Conference on COMmunication System & NETworks (COMSNET 2016). Vol. 8. 2016.
- [O.7] Niladri Sett, Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Sanasam Ranbir Singh, and Sukumar Nandi. "A time aware method for predicting dull nodes and links in evolving networks for data cleaning". In: Fourteenth IEEE/WIC/ACM International Conference on Web Intelligence (WI) . 2016, pp. 304–310.
- [O.8] Sandip Chakraborty, Sukumar Nandi, and Subhrendu Chattopadhyay. "Alleviating hidden and exposed nodes in high-throughput wireless mesh networks". In: IEEE Transactions on Wireless communications 15.2 (2016), pp. 928–937.
- [O.9] Pranav Kumar Singh, Subhrendu Chattopadhyay, Pradeepkumar Gajendra Bhale, and Sukumar Nandi. "Fast and Secure Handoffs for V2I communication in Smart City Wi-Fi Deployement". In: Fourteenth International Conference on Distributed Computing and Internet Technology (ICDCIT). 2017.

Index

Commercial off-the-shelf, see also [COTS,](#page-23-0) [1](#page-25-0) Internet of things, see also [IoT,](#page-23-1) [1](#page-25-0) large scale IoT network, see also [LSiN,](#page-24-0) [1](#page-25-0) Software-Defined Network, see also [SDN,](#page-24-1) [22](#page-46-0) [ACL,](#page-23-2) [85,](#page-109-0) [90,](#page-114-0) [92](#page-116-0) [API,](#page-23-3) [2,](#page-26-0) [81,](#page-105-0) [86,](#page-110-0) [91,](#page-115-0) [92,](#page-116-0) [94](#page-118-0) [ARIMA,](#page-23-4) [104,](#page-128-0) [105](#page-129-0) [AWS,](#page-23-5) [xi,](#page-11-0) [8,](#page-32-0) [82,](#page-106-0) [93,](#page-117-0) [97–](#page-121-0)[99,](#page-123-0) [101,](#page-125-0) [102,](#page-126-0) [104](#page-128-0) [BALIA,](#page-23-6) [16,](#page-40-0) [36,](#page-60-0) [45,](#page-69-0) [46,](#page-70-0) [52](#page-76-0) [COTS,](#page-23-0) [xi,](#page-11-0) [5,](#page-29-0) [8,](#page-32-0) [13,](#page-37-0) [27,](#page-51-0) [62](#page-86-0)[–64,](#page-88-0) [81,](#page-105-0) [84,](#page-108-0) [86,](#page-110-0) [131,](#page-155-0) [132](#page-156-0) [CTLR,](#page-23-7) [88](#page-112-0) [DAL,](#page-23-8) [24](#page-48-0) [DCN,](#page-23-9) [2,](#page-26-0) [3,](#page-27-0) [13,](#page-37-0) [29,](#page-53-0) [83](#page-107-0) [DHT-NIB,](#page-23-10) [64](#page-88-0) [DHT-flipper,](#page-23-11) [64](#page-88-0) [DHT,](#page-23-12) [82](#page-106-0) [DNS,](#page-23-13) [109](#page-133-0) [DPI,](#page-23-14) [121](#page-145-0) [DTMC,](#page-23-15) [7,](#page-31-0) [37,](#page-61-0) [43–](#page-67-0)[47,](#page-71-0) [49,](#page-73-0) [50](#page-74-0) [EM,](#page-23-16) [20](#page-44-0) [element wise product,](#page-23-17) [53](#page-77-0) [HOL,](#page-23-18) [4,](#page-28-0) [17,](#page-41-0) [36,](#page-60-0) [37,](#page-61-0) [42,](#page-66-0) [59,](#page-83-0) [131](#page-155-0) [ICN,](#page-23-19) [32](#page-56-0) [ID,](#page-23-20) [67](#page-91-0) [IETF,](#page-23-21) [14](#page-38-0) [In-network processing,](#page-24-2) [xi,](#page-11-0) [5,](#page-29-0) [6,](#page-30-0) [8,](#page-32-0) [17](#page-41-0)[–21,](#page-45-0) [80,](#page-104-0) [81,](#page-105-0) [84,](#page-108-0) [85,](#page-109-0) [106,](#page-130-0) [111–](#page-135-0)[113,](#page-137-0) [118,](#page-142-0) [122,](#page-146-0) [123,](#page-147-0) [131,](#page-155-0) [132](#page-156-0) [ISPN,](#page-23-22) [2,](#page-26-0) [3,](#page-27-0) [29](#page-53-0) [IoT,](#page-23-1) [xi,](#page-11-0) [1,](#page-25-0) [2,](#page-26-0) [5,](#page-29-0) [11,](#page-35-0) [12,](#page-36-0) [17,](#page-41-0) [19,](#page-43-0) [32,](#page-56-0) [82,](#page-106-0) [84,](#page-108-0) [104–](#page-128-0)[106,](#page-130-0) [115,](#page-139-0) [119,](#page-143-0) [131](#page-155-0) [LAN,](#page-23-23) [12](#page-36-0)

[SFC,](#page-24-22) [xii,](#page-12-0) [7,](#page-31-0) [9,](#page-33-0) [21,](#page-45-0) [30,](#page-54-0) [109,](#page-133-0) [119,](#page-143-0) [132](#page-156-0) [SNC,](#page-24-23) [85,](#page-109-0) [86,](#page-110-0) [90,](#page-114-0) [91](#page-115-0) [SNMP,](#page-24-24) [21](#page-45-0) [SS-MIS,](#page-24-25) [67](#page-91-0) [TCAM,](#page-24-26) [26](#page-50-0) [TCP,](#page-24-27) [74](#page-98-0) [TMM,](#page-24-28) [87,](#page-111-0) [88](#page-112-0) μ [C,](#page-24-29) [xv,](#page-15-0) [xviii,](#page-18-0) [81,](#page-105-0) [86](#page-110-0)[–91,](#page-115-0) [93–](#page-117-0)[96,](#page-120-0) [98,](#page-122-0) [100–](#page-124-0)[106,](#page-130-0) [111,](#page-135-0) [113–](#page-137-0)[118,](#page-142-0) [121–](#page-145-0)[123,](#page-147-0) [127](#page-151-0) μ [MM,](#page-24-30) [90](#page-114-0) μ [PM,](#page-24-31) [88](#page-112-0) μ [S,](#page-24-32) [111](#page-135-0) [VIM,](#page-24-33) [20](#page-44-0) [VMM,](#page-24-34) [117,](#page-141-0) [118](#page-142-0) [VM,](#page-24-35) [110](#page-134-0) [VNFM,](#page-24-36) [20](#page-44-0) [VNF,](#page-24-37) [xii,](#page-12-0) [6,](#page-30-0) [7,](#page-31-0) [9,](#page-33-0) [20,](#page-44-0) [21,](#page-45-0) [30,](#page-54-0) [33,](#page-57-0) [110,](#page-134-0) [113,](#page-137-0) [116,](#page-140-0) [117,](#page-141-0) [119,](#page-143-0) [121,](#page-145-0) [122,](#page-146-0) [124,](#page-148-0) [128,](#page-152-0) [132,](#page-156-0) [133](#page-157-0) [WAN,](#page-24-38) [1,](#page-25-0) [31](#page-55-0) [capex,](#page-24-39) [xi,](#page-11-0) [2,](#page-26-0) [5,](#page-29-0) [8,](#page-32-0) [9,](#page-33-0) [17,](#page-41-0) [26,](#page-50-0) [27,](#page-51-0) [29,](#page-53-0) [62,](#page-86-0) [131](#page-155-0) [e](#page-24-40), [70](#page-94-0) [l2tp,](#page-23-41) [123](#page-147-0) opex, [3,](#page-27-0) [5,](#page-29-0) [8,](#page-32-0) [9,](#page-33-0) [29,](#page-53-0) [62,](#page-86-0) [131](#page-155-0) [pmf,](#page-24-41) [44](#page-68-0)

 μ [CaaS,](#page-24-42) [86](#page-110-0) 0-1 knapsack problem, [53](#page-77-0) CRIU, [123](#page-147-0) Cloud, [18](#page-42-0) Control plane, [23](#page-47-0) DCN, [25](#page-49-0) DHT-flipper, [64](#page-88-0) Docker-in-Docker, [123](#page-147-0) ETSI-MANO, [20](#page-44-0) East/west bound API, [24](#page-48-0) Flipper, [64](#page-88-0) Fog computing, [18](#page-42-0) Hardware switch, [26](#page-50-0) JSON-rpc, [74](#page-98-0) $MP_CAPABLE + ACK, 15$ $MP_CAPABLE + ACK, 15$ MP CAPABLE, [15](#page-39-0) MP JOIN, [15](#page-39-0) Markovian property, [49](#page-73-0) Markov, [45](#page-69-0) MiniDockNet, [122](#page-146-0) Mininet, [38,](#page-62-0) [50,](#page-74-0) [122,](#page-146-0) [132](#page-156-0) Monitor-Forecast-Adapt, [103](#page-127-0) NoSQL, [82](#page-106-0) OpenFlow, [63,](#page-87-0) [64](#page-88-0) Pareto optimal, [71](#page-95-0) Round-Robin, [16](#page-40-0) SYN, [15](#page-39-0)

cgroups, [122](#page-146-0) controller re-association request, [94](#page-118-0) docker, [84,](#page-108-0) [112](#page-136-0) iperf, [123](#page-147-0) l2tp, [93](#page-117-0) network name-space, [63](#page-87-0) openflow events, [100](#page-124-0) packet in, [117](#page-141-0) packet in, [23](#page-47-0) ping, [100,](#page-124-0) [101,](#page-125-0) [123](#page-147-0) python, [82](#page-106-0) rocketfuel, [93,](#page-117-0) [123](#page-147-0) rpc, [94](#page-118-0) steer, [21](#page-45-0) tc, [93,](#page-117-0) [123](#page-147-0) zero touch deployment, [112,](#page-136-0) [118](#page-142-0) acknowledgments, [49](#page-73-0) all the time and globally, [12](#page-36-0) anytime, [12](#page-36-0) anywhere, [12](#page-36-0) application plane, [24](#page-48-0) atleast, [114](#page-138-0) backbone networks, [2](#page-26-0) bash, [91](#page-115-0) capex, [25](#page-49-0) cloud computing, [17](#page-41-0)

communication capable, [12](#page-36-0) connected through Internet, [12](#page-36-0) constituent list, [117](#page-141-0) control plane south bound API, [23](#page-47-0) control plane, [2,](#page-26-0) [23](#page-47-0) controller as a service, [90](#page-114-0) controller, [2,](#page-26-0) [23](#page-47-0) data plane, [2,](#page-26-0) [23](#page-47-0) docker, [9](#page-33-0) duplicate acknowledgments, [50](#page-74-0) duplicate acknowledgment, [49](#page-73-0) enterprise network, [2](#page-26-0) firewall, [6](#page-30-0) flipper, [64](#page-88-0) flip, 64 flow table, [23](#page-47-0) flow, [23](#page-47-0) forwarding plane, [23](#page-47-0) heterogeneous, [12](#page-36-0) hybrid SDN, [26](#page-50-0) in-band, [25,](#page-49-0) [26,](#page-50-0) [29](#page-53-0) key, [50](#page-74-0) leaf controllers, [31,](#page-55-0) [32](#page-56-0) leaf controller, [28,](#page-52-0) [31](#page-55-0) local controller, [28](#page-52-0) local switches, [28](#page-52-0) lowest RTT First, [16](#page-40-0)

